Supreme Court, U.S.
FILED

No. 10-1491

JUN 6 - 2011

OFFICE OF THE CLERK

IN THE

Supreme Court of the United States

ESTHER KIOBEL, individually and on behalf of her late husband, DR. BARINEM KIOBEL, BISHOP AUGUSTINE NUMENE JOHN-MILLER, CHARLES BARIDORN WIWA, ISRAEL PYAKENE NWIDOR, KENDRICKS DORLE NWIKPO, ANTHONY B. KOTE-WITAH, VICTOR B. WIFA, DUMLE J. KUNENU, BENSON MAGNUS IKARI, LEGBARA TONY IDIGIMA, PIUS NWINEE, KPOBARI TUSIMA, individually and on behalf of his late father, CLEMENT TUSIMA,

Petitioners,

vs.

ROYAL DUTCH PETROLEUM CO., SHELL TRANSPORT AND TRADING COMPANY PLC, SHELL PETROLEUM DEVELOPMENT COMPANY OF NIGERIA, LTD.,

Respondents.

ON PETITION FOR WRIT OF CERTIORARI
TO THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS
FOR THE SECOND CIRCUIT

PETITION FOR WRIT OF CERTIORARI

CAREY R. D'AVINO
BERGER & MONTAGUE, P.C.
1622 Locust Street
Philadelphia, PA 19103
(215) 875-3000
cdavino@bm.net

PAUL L. HOFFMAN
Counsel of Record
Hoffpaul@aol.com
ERWIN CHEMERINSKY
ADRIENNE J. QUARRY
VICTORIA DON
SCHONBRUN DESIMONE
SEPLOW HARRIS & HOFFMAN
723 Ocean Front Walk
Venice, California 90291
(310) 396-0731

Attorneys for Petitioners

Lawyers Brief Service • Appellate Brief Printers • (213) 613-1013 • (949) 720-1510

QUESTIONS PRESENTED

1. Whether the issue of corporate civil tort liability under the Alien Tort Statute ("ATS"), 28 U.S.C. § 1350, is a merits question, as it has been treated by all courts prior to the decision below, or an issue of subject matter jurisdiction, as the court of appeals held for the first time.

2. Whether corporations are immune from tort liability for violations of the law of nations such as torture, extrajudicial executions or genocide, as the court of appeals decisions provides, or if corporations may be sued in the same manner as any other private party defendant under the ATS for such egregious violations, as the Eleventh Circuit has explicitly held.

PARTIES TO THE PROCEEDINGS

All parties or petitioners are listed in the caption and are individuals.

RULE 29.6 STATEMENT

None of the petitioners is a nongovernmental corporation. None of the petitioners has a parent corporation or shares held by a publicly traded company.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Page(s)

Questions Presented i

Parties to the Proceedings ii

Rule 29.6 Statement ii

Opinions Below 1

Jurisdiction 1

Statutory Provision Involved 2

Statement of the Case 2

Reasons for Granting the Writ 10

I. Review is Necessary Because the Majority's Decision Conflicts With This Court's Decisions Governing Subject Matter Jurisdiction 11

A. This Court's Decisions Condemn "Drive-By Jurisdictional Rulings" Exemplified By The Decision Below 11

B. Review Is Necessary Because The Second Circuit's Decision Conflicts With This Court's Cases and With Every Other ATS Appellate Decision Involving a Corporate Defendant 16

II. Review Is Necessary Because the Circuit Courts Are Split on the Issue of Corporate Liability Under the ATS and the Issue is One of National Importance 18

III. Review is Necessary Because the Decision Below Directly Conflicts With This Court's Decision in *Sosa* 21

A. The Decision Below Ignores the Plain Language, History and Purpose of the ATS 26

B. The Decision Below Rests on a Fundamental Misinterpretation of Footnote 20 31

C. This Court Decided That Federal Common Law Provides the Cause of Action in ATS Cases and Adopted Judge Edwards' View That International Law Leaves to Domestic Law the Methods by Which a Nation's International Obligations are Implemented Domestically 34

D. The Decision Below Ignored a Major Source of International Law Because General Principles of Law Provide For Corporate Liability For Serious Human Rights Violations in all Legal Systems 37

Conclusion 39

Appendix A A-1
Opinion, Court of Appeals, Second Dist.
Decided: September 17, 2010

Appendix B B-1
Opinion, United States Dist. Court,
Southern Dist. of New York,
Filed September 23, 2006

Appendix C C-1
Order Denying Rehearing en banc,
Filed February 4, 2011

Appendix D D-1
Order Denying Panel Rehearing
Filed February 4, 2011

Appendix E E-1
Orders Denying Amici Curiae Motions
for Leave to File Briefs in Support of
Rehearings, Filed November 1, 2010

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

Page(s)

CASES

Abdullahi v. Pfizer, Inc.,
562 F. 3d 163 (2d Cir. 2009) 19

Aguinda v. Texaco, Inc.,
303 F.3d 470 (2d Cir. 2002) 19

Air Courier Conference of Am. v. Am. Postal Workers Union,
498 U.S. 517 (1991) 13

Aldana v. Del Monte Fresh Produce, N.A.,
416 F.3d 1242 (11th Cir. 2005) 18, 19

Alperin v. Vatican Bank,
410 F.3d 532 (9th Cir. 2005) 19

Arbaugh v. Y. & H Corp.,
546 U.S. 500 (2006) . . . 11-12, 12, 13, 14, 16

Argentine Republic v. Amerada Hess Shipping Corp.,
488 U.S. 428 (1989) 26

Balintulo v. Daimler AG,
No. 09-2778 -CV, 2009 U.S. App. LEXIS 29244 8

Bano v. Union Carbide Corp.,
361 F.3d 696 (2d Cir. 2004) 19

Barcelona Traction, Light and Power Co. (Belgium v. Spain),
1970 I.C.J. 3 (Feb 5) 38

Beanal v. Freeport-McMoran, Inc.,
197 F.3d 161 (5th Cir. 1999) 19

Bigio v. Coca-Cola Co.,
239 F.3d 440 (2d Cir. 2000) 19

Bowoto v. Chevron Corp.,
621 F.3d 1116 (9th Cir. 2011) 8

Carmichael v. United Technologies Corp.,
835 F.2d 109 (5th Cir. 1988) 19

Chowdhurry v. Worldtel Bangladesh Holding, Ltd.,
No. 08 · Civ. 1659-BMC (E.D.N.Y. Aug. 6, 2009) 8

City of Newport, Ky. v. Iacobucci,
479 U.S. 92 (1986) 17

Deutsch v. Turner Corp.,
324 F.3d 692 (9th Cir. 2003) 19

Doe v. Exxon,
No. 09-7125 (D.C. Cir. argued January 25, 2011) 20

Doe I v. Unocal Corp.,
395 F.3d 932 (9th Cir. 2002), *vacated on other grounds*, 403 F.3d 708 (9th Cir. 2005) 19

Exxon Shipping Co. v. Baker,
554 U.S. 471 (2008) 29

Filartiga v. Pena-Irala,
630 F.2d 876 (2d Cir. 1980) 35

First National City Bank v. Banco Para El Comerico Exterior De Cuba,
462 U.. 611 (1983) 37,38

Flomo v. Firestone,
No. 10-3675 (7th Cir. argued June 2, 2011) 20

Flores v. S. Peru Copper Corp.,
414 F.3d 233 (2d Cir. 2003) 20, 39

Herero People's Reparations Corp. v. Deutsche Bank, A.G.
370 F.3d 1192 (D.C. Cir. 2004) 17, 19

Jota v. Texaco, Inc.,
157 F.3d 153 (2d Cir. 1998) 19

Kadic v. Karadzic,
70 F.3d 232 (2d Cir. 1995) 31, 36

Khulumani v. Barclay National Bank, Ltd.,
504 F.3d 254 (2d Cir. 2007) ... 7, 19, 32, 34

Kontrick v. Ryan,
540 U.S. 443 (2004) 11

Licea v. Curacao Drydock Co.,
584 F. Supp. 2d 1355 (S.D. Fla. 2008) 8

Morrison v. National Australia Bank,
130 S. Ct. 2869 (2010) 12, 13, 14, 16

Mt. Healthy City Sch. Dist. Bd. Of Educ. v. Doyle,
429 U.S. 274 (1977) 13

Mujica v. Occidental Petroleum Corp.,
564 F.3d 1190 (9th Cir. 2009) 19

Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc.,
582 F.3d 244 (2d Cir. 2009) 3, 14

Reed Elsevier, Inc. v. Muchnick,
130 S. Ct. 1237 (2010) 11, 12, 14, 16

Romero v. Drummond Co.,
552 F.3d 1303 (11th Cir. 2008) . 6, 8, 18, 34

Sarei v. Rio Tinto,
Nos. 02-56256 & 02-56390 (9th Cir., argued September 21, 2010) 20

Sarei v. Rio Tinto, PLC.,
550 F.3d 822 (9th Cir. 2008) 19

Sinaltrainal v. Cola Co.,
578 F.3d 1252 (11th Cir. 2009) 18, 19

Sosa v. Alvarez-Machain,
542 U.S. 692 (2004) ..... *passim*

Steel Co. v. Citizens for a Better Env't,
523 U.S. 83 (1998) 13, 15

Swint v. Chambers Cty. Comm'n,
514 U.S. 35 (1995) 16

Tel-Oren v. Libyan Arab Republic,
726 F.2d 774 (D.C. Cir. 1984) 4, 19, 31, 32,35

The Case of the Jurisdiction of the House of Peers Between Thomas Skinner, Merchant, and the East-India Company (1666),
6 State Trials 710 (H.L.) 29

The Paquete Habana,
175 U.S. 677 (1900) 24

United States v. Smith,
18 U.S. 153 (1820) 37

Wiwa v. Royal Dutch Petroleum Co.,
226 F.3d 88 (2d Cir. 2000) 19

STATUTES AND REGULATIONS

28 U.S.C.
§ 1254(1) 1
§ 1350 ..... *passim*

42 U.S.C.
§ 1983 13

OTHER AUTHORITIES

1 William Blackstone, Commentaries, *474 (1765) 29

Jonathan A. Bush, *The Prehistory of Corporations and Conspiracy in International Criminal Law: What Nuremberg Really Said*, 109 Colum. L. Rev. 1094 (2009) 22

Doug Cassel, *Corporate Aiding and Abetting of Human Rights Violations: Confusion in the Courts*, 6 Nw. J. Human Rights., 304 (2008) 38

W. Casto, "*The Federal Courts' Protective Jurisdiction On Torts Committed in Violation of the Law of Nations*," 18 Conn. L. Rev. 467 (1986) 28

Kathryn Haigh, *Extending the International Criminal Court's Jurisdiction to Corporations: Overcoming Complementarity Concerns*, 14 Austl. J. Hum. Rts., No. 1, 199 (2008) 33

Int'l Comm'n of Jurists, *Report of the Expert Legal Panel on Corporate Complicity in International Crimes* (2008), http://www.business-humanrights.org/Updates/Archive/ICJPanelonComplicity 38

Jenny S. Martinez, *Antislavery Courts and the Dawn of International Human Rights Law*, 117 Yale L. J. 550 (2008) 30

Jordan J. Paust, *Nonstate Actor Participation in International Law and the Pretense of Exclusion*, 51 Va. J. Int'l L. 977 (2011) 30

David Scheffer and Caroline Kaeb, *The Five Levels of CSR Compliance: The Resiliency of Corporate Liability under the Alien Tort Statute and the Case for a Counterattack Strategy in Compliance Theory*, 29 Berkeley J. Int'l L. 334 (2010) 33

Howard M. Wasserman, *The Demise of Drive-by Jurisdictional Rulings*, 105 Nw. U. L. Rev. Colloquy 184 (2011)11, 13

Esther Kiobel, et al., respectfully petition for a writ of certiorari to review the judgment of the United States Court of Appeals for the Second Circuit.

OPINIONS BELOW

The opinion of the court of appeals (App. A-1) is reported at 621 F.3d 111 (2d Cir. 2010). The court of appeals' orders denying Plaintiffs' timely petition for rehearing and for rehearing *en banc* and the opinions filed with those orders (App. C and D) were entered February 4, 2011. The opinion of the district court (App. B) is reported at 456 F. Supp. 2d 45' (S.D.N.Y. 2006).

JURISDICTION

Petitioners seek review of a final decision of the court of appeals entered on September 17, 2010. A timely petition for rehearing and for rehearing *en banc* was denied on February 4, 2011. Justice Ginsburg granted Petitioners' application for an extension of time to file this petition up to and including June 6, 2011. This Court's jurisdiction rests on 28 U.S.C. § 1254(1).

STATUTORY PROVISION INVOLVED

The Alien Tort Statute ("ATS"), 28 U.S.C. § 1350, provides:

> The district courts shall have original jurisdiction of any civil action by an alien for a tort only, committed in violation of the law of nations or a treaty of the United States.

STATEMENT OF THE CASE

1. This case was filed by twelve putative class representatives who alleged, on behalf of themselves and the putative class, Respondents' complicity in human rights violations committed against them in the Ogoni region of the Niger Delta in Nigeria between 1992 and 1995. These violations included torture, extra-judicial executions, and crimes against humanity.

The district court denied in part and granted in part Respondents' motion to dismiss Petitioners' claims in September 2006. App. B. However, the district court certified the issue of whether certain of Petitioners' substantive claims were actionable under this Court's decision in *Sosa v. Alvarez-Machain*, 542 U.S. 692 (2004), for an immediate interlocutory appeal. App. B 21-23. The appeal was argued on January 12, 2009.

At no point in the proceeding below did Respondents argue that corporations could not be sued under the ATS for violations of the law of nations. The district court did not address this issue, nor did it certify it for an interlocutory appeal. *Id.* In fact, respondents explicitly argued on appeal that the proper ATS defendant in this case was their Nigerian subsidiary, Shell Petroleum Development Company of Nigeria Ltd. As a result, the issue of corporate liability was not briefed or argued on appeal.[1]

2. On September 17, 2010, a sharply divided panel of the court of appeals held that corporations could not be sued for torts in violation of the law of nations under the ATS. App. A-15. The majority found that individual corporate executives could be sued for such violations under the statute. App. A-80. The panel did not decide any of the issues certified for appeal by the district court.

The majority found that footnote 20 in this Court's *Sosa* decision required that courts determine the "scope of liability" and that the language in footnote 20 of the *Sosa* decision created a new distinction between individual private actors and corporate private actors relevant to ATS liability

---

[1] In contrast, the corporate liability issue was briefed and argued in *Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc.*, 582 F.3d 244, 261 n.12 (2d Cir. 2009), where the same panel declined to address the issue and exercised subject matter jurisdiction to decide the merits of the appeal.

where no such distinction had previously been recognized. App. A-28.

The majority then concluded that because the "scope of liability" under the ATS included the issue of whether corporate private actors could be sued under international law, this issue was one of subject matter jurisdiction enabling the majority to decide the issue despite the fact that it had been waived and it had never been presented, briefed, argued or decided at any point in the nearly decade long litigation below. App. A-25.

The majority opinion conducted a review of international sources it believed revealed the absence of an international norm of corporate liability. *Id.* at 40-79. The majority paid particular attention to international *criminal* law and institutions and the absence of an international consensus that *criminal* sanctions should be available against corporate entities, and not individual corporate officials, to redress corporate complicity in violations of customary international law. *Id.* at 80.

The majority also placed great emphasis on the purported absence of case law holding corporations accountable for violations of international human rights norms as such. *Id.* at 14. It ignored Judge Edwards's observation in *Tel Oren v. Libyan Arab Republic*, 726 F.2d 774, 778 (D.C. Cir. 1984), endorsed by this Court in *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 730-31, that international law generally leaves to each

State's domestic legal system the mechanism by which international obligations are enforced.

Unlike this Court's *Sosa* analysis, the majority did not examine the language, history, or purpose of the ATS in coming to its unprecedented conclusion because it believed this Court had directed lower courts in footnote 20 of the *Sosa* decision to apply customary international law to the issue of corporate liability, even though the majority recognized that footnote 20 did not address this issue. *Id.* at 31. Because the majority interpreted footnote 20 to require the international law analysis it followed, it did not consider the implications of this Court's holding that the cause of action recognized by the ATS for violation of established international norms was based on federal common law.

Judge Leval vehemently dissented from the majority's holding that corporations could not be sued under the ATS. App. A-82. He observed that "[t]he position of international law on whether civil liability should be imposed for violations of its norms is that international law takes no position and leaves the question to each nation to resolve . . . . the United States, through the ATS has opted to impose civil compensatory liability on violators and draws no distinctions between violators who are natural persons and corporations." App. A-87.

Judge Leval also disputed the majority's international law analysis. He viewed the exclusion of corporations from the scope of international

criminal liability in the last sixty years as *irrelevant* to the scope of civil liability provided for in the ATS. *Id.* at 86-87, 118-120. He also challenged the majority's assertion that corporations are not "subjects" of international law by pointing to Nuremberg jurisprudence, especially the I.G. Farben case, which recognized that corporations had obligations under international law and were capable of committing international law violations. *Id.* at 94, 149-150.

3. Petitioners sought rehearing and rehearing *en banc* on the grounds that they deserved an opportunity to brief and argue the issue of corporate liability for the first time in the case and that the issue was a merits issue that had been waived by respondents and was not an issue of subject matter jurisdiction that could be decided *sua sponte*. Petitioners also sought *en banc* review because the majority opinion brought the Second Circuit into direct conflict with this Court's decision in *Sosa* and with the Eleventh Circuit's decisions finding that corporations could be sued under the ATS, as well as the numerous ATS decisions involving corporations in federal courts around the country, like this one, where none of the parties thought this issue was substantial enough to raise.

The Second Circuit declined to hear the case *en banc* by a five to five vote. App. C-2. Judge Lynch, joined by Judges Pooler, Katzmann and Chin, stated, "[b]ecause I believe that this case presents a significant issue and generates a circuit split, *see*

Romero v. Drummond Co., 552 F.3d 1303, 1315 (11th Cir. 2008), and because I believe, essentially for the reasons stated by Judge Leval in his scholarly and eloquent concurring opinion [citation omitted], that the panel majority opinion is very likely incorrect as to whether corporations may be found civilly liable under the Alien Tort Statute for violations of such fundamental norms of international law as those prohibiting war crimes and crimes against humanity, I would rehear this case *en banc*." App. C 2.

Judge Katzmann also dissented specifically to emphasize that the majority's reliance on his concurrence in *Khulumani v. Barclay National Bank*, 504 F.3d 254, 270 (2d Cir. 2007), to support its conclusion was erroneous and "that corporations, like natural persons, may be liable for violations of the law of nations under the ATCA." App. C-5.

All three members of the panel continued their heated debate in separate opinions filed in connection with the denial of the petition for rehearing. In an extraordinary opinion, Chief Judge Jacobs explained that his decisive vote to depart from precedent and exclude corporations from liability under the ATS was based on policy grounds. Judge Jacobs stated his view that American courts should not decide the kinds of issues involved in ATS cases alleging corporate complicity in egregious human rights violations. App. D-6. He referred to a now-superseded objection by the South African government in another pending case to exemplify the problem without acknowledging that the South

African government has dropped its objections to that pending case.[2] Judge Jacobs asserted that "[e]xamples of corporations in the atrocity business are few in history," (App. D-8) and stated his belief that the ruling would have the "considerable benefit of avoiding abuse of the courts to extort settlements." App. D-9.[3] He claimed that corporations should not

---

[2] In September 2009, the Republic of South Africa withdrew its objections to the now substantially narrowed actions pending against a small number of corporations for their complicity in serious human rights violations during the Apartheid years. *Balintulo v. Daimler AG*, No. 09-2778-CV, 2009 U.S. App. LEXIS 29244 (2d Cir. argued Jan. 2010). This Court referred to the original complaints in these actions in *Sosa*. 542 U.S. at 733 n.21. The issue of corporate liability was briefed and argued in the still pending *Balintulo* appeal. The United States argued as *amicus curiae* in *Balintulo* that the Second Circuit lacked subject matter jurisdiction to decide this issue. Brief for United States as Amicus Curiae Supporting Appellees, at 2, *Balintulo v Daimler AG* (2d Cir.)(No. 09-2778-CV), *available at* http://www.saha.org.za/resources/docs/FINAL GREEN_brief.pdf

[3] Chief Judge Jacobs provides no indication of the basis for his beliefs about either the level of corporate complicity in human rights violations or his claim that human rights lawyers bring ATS suits to extort settlements. In fact, there have been only a handful of settlements in corporate ATS cases in the last two decades. There have been two trials in which defendants have prevailed. *See Bowoto v. Chevron Corp.*, 621 F. 3d 1116 (9th Cir. 2011) and *Romero v. Drummond Corp.*, 552 F. 3d 1303, 1315 (11th Cir. 2008). Plaintiffs have prevailed in one trial. *Chowdhurry v. Worldtel Bangladesh Holding, Ltd.*, No. 08- Civ. 1659-BMC), (E.D.N.Y. Aug. 6, 2009), ECF No. 48 ($1.5 million torture verdict against defendant holding company); *see also Licea v. Curacao Drydock Co.*, 584 F. Supp. 2d 1355 (S.D. Fla. 2008) (entering judgment against a corporation involved in labor

be subjected to ATS suits because "American discovery in such cases uncovers corporate strategy and planning, diverts resources and executive time, provokes bad public relations or boycotts, threatens exposure of dubious trade practices, and risks trade secrets." App. D-9. Judge Jacobs's sweeping policy pronouncements did not acknowledge that such arguments are properly addressed to Congress which has not acted to amend or repeal the ATS. Moreover, Judge Jacobs's policy arguments contravene the underlying purpose of the ATS to provide civil tort remedies for a small number of heinous violations of international law.

Judge Cabranes filed a separate opinion separating himself from Judge Jacob's policy-oriented rationale insisting that the majority's decision was mandated by international law and this Court's decision in *Sosa*. App. D-24.

Petitioners filed a second petition for rehearing *en banc* because newly sworn-in Judge Raymond Lohier did not participate in the *en banc* vote, although he was entitled to do so under the Second Circuit's Internal Operating Procedure Rule 35.1(b). This petition was denied on March 1, 2011. App. C-7.

---

trafficking).

REASONS FOR GRANTING THE WRIT

The decision below asserts a radical overhaul of all existing ATS jurisprudence by transforming virtually every significant ATS issue into an issue of subject matter jurisdiction and by creating a blanket immunity for corporations engaged or complicit in universally condemned human rights violations. The majority decision is the first to treat the issue of corporate liability as an issue of subject matter jurisdiction and the first to exempt corporations from liability even for the most heinous human rights violations. The decision is contrary to this Court's decision in *Sosa* and has created a split in the Circuits, as the Eleventh Circuit has rejected arguments that corporations are immune from suit under the ATS, thus creating uncertainty for human rights victims and corporations alike concerning the future of ATS cases alleging serious human rights violations committed by corporate defendants.

In this era of globalization, ATS cases against corporations raise a host of issues of national and international importance. For the victims of human rights violations such cases often provide the only opportunity to obtain any remedy for their suffering and to deter future unlawful conduct. As the First Congress intended, these cases also involve issues of international law that require uniform treatment in the federal courts. Review would enable this Court to resolve these conflicts and eliminate the uncertainty surrounding these cases.

I. REVIEW IS NECESSARY BECAUSE THE MAJORITY'S DECISION CONFLICTS WITH THIS COURT'S DECISIONS GOVERNING SUBJECT MATTER JURISDICTION.

A. This Court's Decisions Condemn "Drive-By Jurisdictional Rulings" Exemplified By The Decision Below.

The majority's *sua sponte* holding that the issue of corporate liability is an issue of subject matter jurisdiction is in direct conflict with this Court's holdings admonishing lower federal courts against "drive-by jurisdictional rulings" that miss the critical differences between "true jurisdictional conditions and nonjurisdictional causes of action." *Reed Elsevier, Inc. v. Muchnick*, 130 S. Ct. 1237, 1244 (2010) (citing *Kontrick v. Ryan*, 540 U.S. 443, 456 (2004)).

The decision below is a paradigmatic "drive-by" jurisdictional ruling.[4] This Court has directed retreat from what it has termed the "profligate" and "less than meticulous" use of the term "jurisdiction" to label components of a federal statute. *Arbaugh v. Y & H Corp.*, 546 U.S. 500, 510-11 (2006) (finding Title VII's employer numerosity requirement is not jurisdictional). It has explicitly and actively

---

[4] Howard M. Wasserman, *The Demise of Drive-by Jurisdictional Rulings*, 105 Nw. U. L. Rev. Colloquy 184, 187 (2011).

"encouraged federal courts and litigants to 'facilitate' clarity by using the term 'jurisdictional' only when it is apposite." *Reed Elsevier,* 130 S. Ct. at 1244.

This Court has recognized the risk of conflating jurisdictional and merits-based questions, and has made efforts to draw a sharp line between the two. In *Arbaugh*, "a threshold limitation on a statute's scope shall count as jurisdictional" only when "the Legislature clearly states" that it has that character. 546 U.S. at 515. On the contrary, "when Congress does not rank a statutory limitation on coverage as jurisdictional, courts should treat the restrictions as non-jurisdictional." *Id.* at 516. Applying this test, this Court concluded that the restriction on the coverage of Title VII of the Civil Rights Act of 1964 to employers who have at least fifteen employees is a constraint on "a plaintiff's claim for relief, not a jurisdictional issue," since the fifteen-employee limitation appears in a provision that "'does not speak in jurisdictional terms or refer in any way to the jurisdiction of the district courts.'" *Id.*

In *Morrison v. National Australia Bank*, 130 S. Ct. 2869 (2010), this Court again drew a clear line between subject matter jurisdiction and merits-based issues. In considering the extraterritorial reach of §10 (b) of the Securities and Exchange Act, Justice Scalia made clear that "to ask what conduct §10 (b) reaches is to ask what conduct §10 (b) prohibits, which is a merits question. Subject-matter jurisdiction, by contrast, 'refers to a tribunal's power

to hear a case.'. . . It presents an issue quite separate from the question whether the allegations the plaintiff makes entitle him to relief." *Morrison*, 130 S. Ct. at 2877. In correcting the Second Circuit's "threshold error," this Court made clear that the question of §10(b)'s extraterritorial reach did not raise a question of subject-matter jurisdiction and, therefore, could not be dismissed under Rule 12(b)(1). *Id.*

Post-*Morrison*, "any question of the reach of federal law—of whether Congress asserted regulatory authority to reach and prohibit the challenged conduct by the targeted actors—must be deemed a merits issue."[5] *Arbaugh*, *Morrison*, and numerous other cases decided by this Court make clear that subject matter jurisdiction does not turn on whether a defendant is subject to suit under a given cause of action.[6]

---

[5] Wasserman, *supra*, note 4, at 189. *See also Steel Co. v. Citizens for a Better Env't*, 523 U.S. 83, 89–92 (1998) (scope of statute goes to merits, and does not implicate court's power to adjudicate the case).

[6] *See Air Courier Conference of Am. v. Am. Postal Workers Union*, 498 U.S. 517, 523 n.3 (1991) (question of whether Congress intended to allow a cause of action against the Postal Service is not a question of subject matter jurisdiction); *Mt. Healthy City Sch. Dist. Bd. of Educ. v. Doyle*, 429 U.S. 274, 277–79 (1977) (whether defendant is subject to suit under 42 U.S.C. § 1983 is not a question of subject matter jurisdiction).

In cases such as *Arbaugh*, *Morrison*, and *Reed Elsevier*, this Court has insisted that lower federal courts distinguish between issues of subject matter jurisdiction and merits-based issues. This Court unanimously rejected the Second Circuit's jurisdictional categorization in *Morrison* and *Reed Elsevier*. Yet in this case the majority repeated the same error by deciding the issue of corporate liability under the ATS *sua sponte* here when this is clearly not an issue of subject matter jurisdiction under this Court's cases.

The issue of whether corporations can be sued under the ATS is plainly a merits-based question, as the same panel implicitly recognized in *Talisman*, 582 F. 3d at 261 n.12. The question concerns the reach of the statute, not the court's adjudicatory authority to hear the case. In footnote 21, this Court treated the issue of corporate liability as a merits-related issue and not a matter of subject matter jurisdiction when it discussed the merits-issue of case specific deference in relation to cases brought against corporations for their complicity in apartheid. 542 U.S. at 733 n.21. Thus, the court of appeals' holding that there was no subject matter jurisdiction is also in direct conflict with this Court's view in *Sosa*. The majority erred by analyzing the issue of corporate liability as a jurisdictional question, without considering this Court's clear holdings on this issue.

The majority erroneously assumed that because this Court in *Sosa* deemed the ATS to be jurisdictional in nature, 542 U.S. at 724, everything

associated with the statute, including its reach, is a matter of subject matter jurisdiction. App. A-25. Contrary to the majority's flawed assumption, the jurisdictional nature of the ATS does not make every ATS issue a matter of subject matter jurisdiction. In *Steel Co. v. Citizens for Better Environmnent.*, 523 U.S. 83, 90 (1998), this Court explained that even where a jurisdictional statute contains some elements of the cause of action, "it is unreasonable to read this as making all of the elements of the cause of action . . . jurisdictional, rather than as merely specifying the remedial powers of the court, viz., to enforce the violated requirement and to impose civil penalties."

The ATS does not indicate that the identity or nature of the defendant, unlike the citizenship of the plaintiffs, is a jurisdictional requirement. The majority acknowledged that the ATS "does not specify who is liable" and leaves open the "question of the nature and scope of liability—who is liable for what." App. A-18. Under this Court's cases this is a merits-based decision and not an issue of subject matter jurisdiction.

The majority's approach would transform nearly every issue in an ATS case into an issue of subject matter jurisdiction with serious consequences for the efficient processing of these cases at the district court and appellate level. The appellate courts would be required to resolve a wide range of merits-related issues in ATS cases because they allegedly pertain to the "scope of liability" even where

these issues, as here, were never raised by the parties or decided by district courts. This is precisely the result that this Court has been determined to avoid in its recent cases.

B. Review Is Necessary Because The Second Circuit's Decision Conflicts With This Court's Cases and With Every Other ATS Appellate Decision Involving a Corporate Defendant.

This Court should grant certiorari to address the conflict between the court of appeals' assertion of subject matter jurisdiction *sua sponte* over the issue of corporate liability under the ATS and this Court's decisions in *Arbaugh*, *Morrison* and *Reed Elsevier* prohibiting such jurisdictional mislabeling. The majority ignored the limits on its authority, in an interlocutory appeal, deciding an issue not previously addressed in this litigation in order to restrict the scope of the ATS based on policy reasons.[7] App. D-6 (Jacobs, C. J.). Even if one agreed with the ends sought to be achieved by the majority, this assertion of jurisdiction contradicts this Court's subject matter jurisdiction jurisprudence.

Predictably, the majority's subject matter jurisdiction decision also conflicts with virtually

---

[7] *See Swint v. Chambers Cty. Comm'n*, 514 U.S. 35, 50-51 (1995) (confirming traditional rule that courts of appeals may not exercise jurisdiction over issues not raised in the interlocutory appeal).

every other ATS decision involving a corporate defendant. The decision below is the first appellate decision to consider the issue of corporate liability to be an issue of subject matter jurisdiction, thus creating a conflict with every other Circuit that has considered a corporate ATS case. *See Herero People's Reparations Corp. v. Deutsche Bank, A.G.*, 370 F. 3d 1192, 1195 (D.C. Cir. 2004).

If the majority's reasoning is followed, virtually every significant issue in an ATS case is transformed into an issue of subject matter jurisdiction enabling any Circuit panel to render decisions on virtually any issue without prior notice, briefing, or decision in the district court. This can only lead to ongoing uncertainty in the law for all parties, as this decision has engendered, and will inevitably result in more requests for this Court to resolve Circuit conflicts on an increasing number of issues.[8] This Court should grant the petition to resolve this conflict and eliminate the uncertainty created by the decision below.

---

[8] Alternatively, given the majority's disregard for this Court's decisions, this Court would be justified in summarily reversing the decision and remanding the appeal for decision on the issues actually presented in the appeal. *See City of Newport, Ky. v. Iacobucci*, 479 U.S. 92, 95-96 (1986) (summarily reversing where the court of appeals misinterpreted this Court's precedent).

II. REVIEW IS NECESSARY BECAUSE THE CIRCUIT COURTS ARE SPLIT ON THE ISSUE OF CORPORATE LIABILITY UNDER THE ATS AND THE ISSUE IS ONE OF NATIONAL IMPORTANCE.

The decision below creates a direct conflict with a line of decisions in the Eleventh Circuit, which holds that corporations are subject to suit under the ATS in the same manner as any other private defendant.[9]

In *Romero*, the Eleventh Circuit expressly rejected the argument that the ATS does not permit suits against corporations. 552 F.3d at 1315. There, the court reinforced its decision in *Aldana*, 416 F. 3d at 1253, that "[t]he text of the [ATS] provides no express exception for corporations . . . and the law of this circuit is that this statute grants jurisdiction from complaints of torture against corporate defendants." *Id.* In *Sinaltrainal* the Eleventh Circuit once again stated categorically: "we have also recognized corporate defendants are subject to liability under the ATS . . . ." 578 F.3d at 1263.

Other circuits have, without exception, considered ATS suits against juridical entities without questioning whether corporations could be

---

[9] *See Sinaltrainal v. Coca-Cola Co.*, 578 F.3d 1252, 1263 (11th Cir. 2009), *Romero v. Drummond Co.* 552 F.3d at 1315; *Aldana v. Del Monte Fresh Produce, N.A.*, 416 F.3d 1242, 1253 (11th Cir. 2005).

sued under the ATS or whether the identity or nature of a particular defendant raised an issue of subject matter jurisdiction.[10] Until the sharply divided decision below, the Second Circuit had routinely considered ATS suits against corporations and other juridical entities.[11] Indeed, in *Abdullahi v. Pfizer, Inc.*, 562 F. 3d 163, 174 (2d Cir. 2009), the Second Circuit stated that it understood *Khulumani* to hold "that the ATS conferred jurisdiction over multinational corporations" that abetted apartheid in South Africa.

---

[10] See, e.g., Herero People's Reparations Corp., 370 F.3d at 1195; *Mujica v. Occidental Petroleum Corp.*, 564 F.3d 1190 (9th Cir. 2009); *Sinaltrainal*, 578 F.3d at 1263; *Sarei v. Rio Tinto, PLC*, 550 F.3d 822 (9th Cir. 2008); *Alperin v. Vatican Bank*, 410 F.3d 532 (9th Cir. 2005); *Aldana*, 416 F.3d at 1253; *Deutsch v. Turner Corp.*, 324 F.3d 692 (9th Cir. 2003); *Doe I v. Unocal Corp.*, 395 F.3d 932 (9th Cir. 2002), *vacated on other grounds*, 403 F.3d 708 (9th Cir. 2005); *Beanal v. Freeport-McMoran, Inc.*, 197 F.3d 161 (5th Cir. 1999); *Carmichael v. United Technologies Corp.*, 835 F.2d 109 (5th Cir. 1988); *Tel-Oren v. Libran Arab Republic*, 726 F.2d 774 (D.C. Cir. 1984).

[11] *Khulumani v. Barclay Nat'l. Bank, Ltd.*, 504 F.3d 254 (2d Cir. 2007); *Bano v. Union Carbide Corp.*, 361 F.3d 696 (2d Cir. 2004); *Flores v. S. Peru Copper Corp.*, 414 F.3d 233 (2d Cir. 2003); *Aguinda v. Texaco, Inc.*, 303 F.3d 470 (2d Cir. 2002); *Bigio v. Coca-Cola Co.*, 239 F.3d 440 (2d Cir. 2000); *Wiwa v. Royal Dutch Petroleum Co.*, 226 F.3d 88 (2d Cir. 2000); *Jota v. Texaco, Inc.*, 157 F.3d 153 (2d Cir. 1998).

The issue of corporate liability under the ATS is now pending before the D.C.,[12] Seventh,[13] and Ninth Circuits.[14] In light of *Kiobel*, corporate defendants are likely to raise this issue as a defense in every pending ATS case. Moreover, human rights victims are likely to initiate ATS claims against individual corporate officials out of an abundance of caution in case other appellate courts follow the decision in this case.

Today corporations may be sued under the ATS for their complicity in egregious international human rights violations in Miami or Atlanta, but not in New York or Hartford. This is contrary to the congressional intent that the ATS ensure uniform interpretation of international law in federal courts in cases involving violations of the law of nations. Review by this Court is necessary to eliminate the uncertainty created by this conflict for both corporations and victims of human rights violations, especially when so many corporations could be subject to jurisdiction in almost any federal court.

---

[12] The issue is pending in *Doe v. Exxon*, No. 09-7125 (D.C. Cir. argued January 25, 2011).

[13] The issue is pending in *Flomo v. Firestone*, No. 10-3675 (7th Cir. argued June 2, 2011). The *Flomo* case was dismissed based upon *Kiobel* on October 5, 2010, even though the defendants had not raised the issue previously.

[14] The issue is pending in *Sarei v. Rio Tinto*, Nos. 02-56256 & 02-56390 (9th Cir. argued September 21, 2010) (en banc).

More fundamentally, as this Court found in *Sosa*, the ATS was enacted so that the federal courts would be empowered to enforce the law of nations by means of civil tort actions. Corporate tort liability was part of the common law landscape in 1789 and is firmly entrenched in all legal systems today. The notion that corporations might be excluded from liability for their complicity in egregious human rights violations is an extraordinary and radical concept. The court of appeals' decision, if allowed to stand, severely undermines the ATS's deterrence of international law violations. It invites corporations to violate universal international norms with impunity, and is thus in conflict with *Sosa*, Congress' purpose and international law.

III. REVIEW IS NECESSARY BECAUSE THE DECISION BELOW DIRECTLY CONFLICTS WITH THIS COURT'S DECISION IN *SOSA*.

The majority's decision conflicts with this Court's decision in *Sosa* in several respects.

First, the decision fails to consider the language, history, and purpose of the ATS. This Court grounded its *Sosa* decision on an in-depth analysis of the language, history, and purpose of the statute. *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 712, 718, 724. The ATS's text does not support the majority's decision. The ATS, by its terms, does not exclude any category of defendant. Any natural or non-natural person is capable of committing acts which constitute slavery, genocide, war crimes or other serious human rights

violations, or which aid or abet such human rights violations. This Court need not look further for proof of that than the examples of I. G. Farben in Nazi Germany.[15] But even if this Court were to look beyond the plain language of the statute, there is nothing in the ATS's history or purpose, the common law of the Eighteenth century, or international law that supports the majority's decision. Had the majority carefully examined the sources this Court looked to in *Sosa*, it would have found no authority to support its extraordinary conclusion that corporations are excluded from the scope of the ATS.

Second, the majority misinterpreted footnote 20 of *Sosa*. 542 U.S. at 732 n.20. Footnote 20 made no broad holding about the law governing any issue in ATS cases other than the issue it specifically addressed: whether a particular law of nations violation required a direct showing of state action or if it could be committed by a private actor. Indeed, the language of footnote 20 affirms that corporations are to be treated in the same manner as other private actors for these purposes. The issue of corporate liability was not an issue in *Sosa* and nothing in this Court's opinion even hints that the universe of ATS defendants is limited in any way.

---

[15] *See* Jonathan A. Bush, *The Prehistory of Corporations and Conspiracy in International Criminal Law: What Nuremberg Really Said*, 109 Colum. L. Rev. 1094 (2009). Prominent Holocaust scholars sought to file an *amicus* brief outlining the majority's errors in analyzing Nuremberg precedents but the majority refused to allow their brief to be filed. App. E-8.

Third, the decision below conflicts with this Court's fundamental decision in *Sosa* that the cause of action in ATS cases is based on federal common law and that international law leaves the means by which international law obligations are to be implemented within States to each domestic legal system. *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 730-31. International law simply does not address whether the United States, or any other nation, should or should not hold corporations accountable in civil tort law for violations of the law of nations.[16]

Moreover, federal common law has always provided for corporate tort liability. The First Congress exercised its constitutional authority to

---

[16] Judge Leval noted the inconsistency in the majority's selective reading of international law. "Because international law generally leaves all aspects of the issue of civil liability to individual nations, there is no rule or custom of international law to award civil damages in any form or context, either as to natural persons or as to juridical ones. If the absence of a universally accepted rule for the award of civil damages against a corporation means that U.S. courts may not award damages against a corporation, then the same absence of a universally accepted rule for the award of civil damages against natural persons must mean that U.S. courts may not award damages against a natural person. But the majority opinion concedes (as it must) that U.S. courts may award damages against the corporation's employees when a corporation violates the rule of nations. Furthermore, our circuit and others have for decades awarded damages, and the Supreme Court in *Sosa* made clear that a damage remedy does lie under the ATS. The majority opinion is thus internally inconsistent and is logically incompatible with both Second Circuit and Supreme Court authority." App. A-88.

employ civil tort remedies to redress violations of the law of nations. Nothing in international law, whether in 1789 or now, immunizes corporations or precludes Congress from authorizing tort liability against all persons, natural or non-natural, who are responsible for law of nations violations.

Finally, even if the majority was correct that courts should look to international law to determine the issue of corporate liability, it mistakenly limited its analysis of international law to international *criminal* law and failed to follow the *Sosa* Court's reliance on privately enforceable international norms which routinely apply tort liability to non-natural persons, such as corporations (*e.g.*, admiralty). 542 U.S. at 732.[17]

The majority also failed to consider the fact that corporate tort liability is a general principle of law accepted in all legal systems. The majority's misplaced focus on international criminal law and institutions prevented it from examining all relevant international law and it thus rendered a decision in conflict with this Court's decision in *Sosa*, established federal common law principles, and international law itself.

---

[17] "And it was the law of nations in this sense that our precursors spoke about when the Court explained the status of coast fishing vessels in wartime grew from ancient usage among civilized nations, 'beginning centuries ago, and gradually ripening into a rule of international law . . . .'" *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 715 (citing *The Paquete Habana*, 175 U.S. 677, 686 (1900)).

The ATS is explicitly a civil *tort* statute enacted to provide broad remedies for violations of the law of nations at a time when the Founders sought to address a glaring weakness of federal authority prior to the ratification of the Constitution. *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 713, 715-17. The majority's view that the restricted jurisdiction of international criminal tribunals limits the remedial scope of the ATS is far-fetched and unjustified by anything in the statute, *Sosa* or international law.

Any decision that would immunize the Nazi corporations that enabled the Holocaust from tort liability for the most serious human rights violations known to humanity requires some extraordinary explanation. App. A- 82-83. No other appellate court had ever questioned whether corporations could be subject to civil tort liability under the ATS for such crimes, yet the majority below placed the responsibility for its unprecedented decision on a misreading of footnote 20 of this Court's *Sosa* decision. It now requires a decision from this Court to make it clear that footnote 20 was meant to include corporations in the category of private actors subject to ATS jurisdiction, and was not intended to provide a blanket immunity to the future I.G. Farben's of the world, nor to any other corporation, partnership, or other juridical person, complicit in the handful of egregious human rights violations this Court has found actionable in *Sosa*.

Resolving this issue is a matter of grave national and international importance given the

involvement of private corporations in a wide range of military and security activities in which there have been reported serious human rights violations. The decision below provides immunity from tort liability to even the most egregious corporate human rights violator in conflict with this Nation's international human rights obligations and with the central purpose of the ATS itself.

The policy concerns that led to this extraordinary decision should be addressed to Congress. 542 U.S. at 726-27. The majority's policy-based, results-driven exclusion of corporate liability has no historical or legal basis. Allowing this decision to stand undermines the separation of powers, the rule of law and basic principles of justice for the victims of egregious human rights violations.

A. The Decision Below Ignores the Plain Language, History and Purpose of the ATS.

As this Court observed in *Argentine Republic v. Amerada Hess Shipping Corp.*, 488 U.S. 428, 438 (1989), "[The ATS] by its terms does not distinguish among classes of defendants." The ATS explicitly limits the category of plaintiffs to "aliens" but there is no comparable limitation on the universe of defendants. Any natural person or juridical entity responsible for the claimed tort committed in violation of the law of nations may be sued based on the plain language of the statute.

The majority's analysis also reads the word "tort" out of the statute with its almost exclusive emphasis on international criminal law and institutions. App. A-10-13. Far from limiting the ATS to crimes or to criminal law, Congress expressly provided *only* for civil "tort" actions in the ATS, with no requirement that a violation of criminal law be claimed or proved.

The controversial issues surrounding the debates over corporate criminal liability simply do not exist in the context of civil tort liability. By allowing for tort claims and tort remedies, Congress eschewed the limits the Second Circuit imposed on the statute. *See Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 720.

In *Sosa*, this Court engaged in an extensive analysis of the history and purpose of the ATS to determine its meaning and scope. The majority, in direct conflict with this Court's *Sosa* methodology, ignores the history and purpose of the ATS in eliminating corporate liability under the statute. The majority makes no attempt to glean what the Founders intended or how corporate tort liability relates to the remedial purpose of the statute. Nor does the majority explain why private individuals may be held liable in tort for acts such as genocide but corporations purposefully engaged in such gross violations of international human rights may not.[18]

---

[18] "The majority's rule encompasses conduct that indisputably does violate the law of nations, including, for example, slavery, genocide, piracy and official torture (done

The historical sources cited by this Court in *Sosa* support the consistent refusal to find any limitation on the category of defendants in prior ATS decisions. Indeed, the breadth of the ATS remedy was one of the First Congress' answers to the inability of the Continental Congress to respond to violations of treaties or the law of nations that might escalate into war. *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 716. *See* W. Casto, *The Federal Courts' Protective Jurisdiction On Torts Committed in Violation of the Law of Nations*, 18 Conn. L. Rev. 467, 490 (1985-1986).[19] The Founders would have been familiar with the use of tort remedies against corporations when the ATS was enacted.[20]

---

under the color of state law) – conduct for which the natural person tortfeasors will be held liable under the ATS, but for which the majority insist, a corporation that caused the conduct to be done and profited from it, cannot be held liable. Nothing in *Sosa* inferentially supports or even discusses this question." App. A-144.

[19] The 1795 opinion of Attorney General Bradford, cited in *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 721, 1 Op. Att'y. Gen. 57 (1795), finds that a corporation was an appropriate plaintiff under the ATS without any suggestion that a corporation would not be an appropriate defendant or that the plaintiff corporation would have to prove its capacity to sue under the law of nations rather than the common law. In 1907 the Attorney General found that the ATS allowed Mexican nationals to bring a tort claim against a United States corporation. 26 Op. Att'y Gen. 250 (1907).

[20] *See The Case of the Jurisdiction of the House of Peers Between Thomas Skinner, Merchant, and the East-India Company* (1666), 6 State Trials 710, 711 (H.L.) (awarding tort damages against the company for assault and other injuries);

There is nothing in the historical record to support the remarkable notion that the Founders intended to exclude corporations from tort liability for violations of the law of nations under the ATS. Corporate tort liability existed in 1789 and became even more established as time went on and corporations proliferated. Corporate liability was always and remains a traditional feature of maritime law, which also forms part of the law of nations. *See Exxon Shipping Co. v. Baker*, 554 U.S. 471, 472 (2008). The majority ignores the well-established liability of corporations and other entities in the law merchant and maritime law, both integral parts of the law of nations at the time the ATS was enacted.

Indeed, *in rem* jurisdiction over ships for violations of the law of nations has been a feature of American jurisprudence since the Nation's founding. A ship is not a natural person, yet there is no doubt that an ATS action would lie in tort against a ship used to commit a tort in violation of the law of nations. These cases make clear that *in rem* proceedings against ships often turned precisely on the issue of how to ensure that there was a remedy for a law of nations violation even when the court lacked jurisdiction over the individuals actually responsible.[21]

---

see also 1 William Blackstone, Commentaries,*474 (1765) (among the capacities of a corporation is "[t]o sue and be sued").

[21] For a summary of the myriad cases involving private actors and entities in litigation involving the law of nations *see* Jordan J. Paust, *Nonstate Actor Participation in International*

Indeed, the majority's myopic view of international law is plainly inconsistent with history. Virtually every type of natural and non-natural person has been subject to international law and remedies for the violation of international norms. For example, the history of international enforcement efforts against the slave trade include awards by international tribunals applying international law norms against a range of private actors, persons and entities, involved in violating international norms prohibiting the slave trade.[22] The majority's highly selective analysis of international law simply does not address this history.

The purpose of the ATS was to provide for broad remedies for law of nations violations against any tortfeasor. The majority's limitation on the types of defendants who may be subjected to tort liability under the ATS undermines this overriding purpose. There is no justification for such a limitation in the language, history, or purpose of the ATS and the majority offers none.

Law and the Pretense of Exclusion, 51 Va. J. of Int'l L. 977, 987 n.38 (2011). Many of the legal historians this Court relied on in *Sosa* attempted to bring this information to the Second Circuit's attention at the petition for rehearing stage but their *amicus* brief was rejected. App. E-6.

[22] *See, e.g.*, Jenny S. Martinez, *Antislavery Courts and the Dawn of International Human Rights Law*, 117 Yale L. J. 550, 578, 582, 596 (2008).

B. The Decision Below Rests on a Fundamental Misinterpretation of Footnote 20.

The primary, if not exclusive, basis for the majority's decision that an ATS plaintiff must find a basis in international law to sue any particular defendant is this Court's footnote 20 in *Sosa*. The decision rests on a fundamental misinterpretation of footnote 20.[23] As Judge Leval observed, "[f]ar from implying that natural persons and corporations are treated differently for purposes of civil liability under ATS, the intended inference of the footnote is that they are to be treated identically."[24] App A- 117.

As the decision below acknowledges, the *Sosa* case had nothing to do with whether a particular type of non-state actor could be sued under the ATS let

---

[23] The full text of footnote 20: "A related consideration is whether international law extends the scope of liability for a violation of a given norm to the perpetrator being sued, if the defendant is a private actor such as a corporation or individual." *Compare Tel-Oren v. Libyan Arab Republic*, 726 F. 2d 774, 791-795 (D.C. Cir. 1984) (Edwards, J. concurring)(insufficient consensus in 1984 that torture by private actors violates international law), *with Kadic v. Karadzic*, 70 F. 3d 232, 239-241 (2d Cir. 1995)(sufficient consensus in 1995 that genocide by private actors violates international law)."

[24] Judge Edwards' concurrence in *Tel-Oren* reiterates this point. Despite the status of the PLO as a defendant in that case, Judge Edwards treated legal persons and natural persons identically for the purpose of determining liability under the ATS. *Tel-Oren*, 726 F. 2d at 791-93.

alone with corporate liability.[25] App. A-34 n31. Instead, footnote 20 addressed the much litigated question of whether a particular law of nations violation required state action or not.[26] It is wrong to suggest that footnote 20 was intended to prescribe that international law supplies the answer to any issue other than the specific issue this Court was actually addressing. This is especially so given this Court's clear decision in *Sosa* that the ATS provides subject matter jurisdiction for federal common law causes of action for certain universally condemned international human rights violations.

Thus, review is necessary to address this fundamental misinterpretation of footnote 20 in *Sosa*. There is no basis in any other ATS decision for the majority's view that international law governs the issue of corporate liability under the ATS other than the question of whether a particular norm may be violated by a private party be they an individual or a corporation. No other appellate decision has excluded corporations from all ATS liability. No other ATS case has ever required the plaintiff to prove that a particular defendant was appropriate

---

[25] In fact, this Court questioned whether a private defendant could be sued for arbitrary arrest in the absence of state action but obviously did not believe that this issue affected the Court's subject matter jurisdiction. 542 U.S. at 737.

[26] Footnote 20 addressed only direct liability claims and not claims based on aiding and abetting liability. *See Khulumani*, 504 F. 3d at 269 (Katzmann, J., concurring).

under international law as a matter of subject matter jurisdiction.

International law provides for some immunity from civil liability (e.g., diplomatic or head of state immunity) and other immunities or limitations on liability are codified by statute (e.g., foreign sovereign immunity) or judicial decision (e.g., act of state doctrine). However, corporations have no claim to any immunity under international law, even under the international criminal law relied on by the majority below. No such immunity exists. Although corporations have been excluded from the recently-created international criminal enforcement mechanisms such as the International Criminal Court, many states have included corporations as appropriate defendants under the implementing legislation passed to comply with their obligations under the Rome Statute.[27] Even for criminal offenses, the issue of corporate liability for international law violations is left to each State to decide. The plain language of the ATS indicates that

---

[27] *See* Kathryn Haigh, *Extending the International Criminal Court's Jurisdiction to Corporations: Overcoming Complementarity Concerns*, 14 Austl. J. Hum. Rts., No. 1, 199, 204 n.7 (2008)(noting that Belgium, Italy and Switzerland have imposed criminal liability on corporations in legislation implementing the Rome Statute). *See* David Scheffer and Caroline Kaeb, *The Five Levels of CSR Compliance: The Resiliency of Corporate Liability under the Alien Tort Statute and the Case for a Counterattack Strategy in Compliance Theory*, 29 Berkeley J. Int'l L. 334 (2010).

first Congress did not exclude juridical entities, such as corporations or ships, from the scope of tort liability.

C. This Court Decided That Federal Common Law Provides The Cause of Action in ATS Cases and Adopted Judge Edwards' View That International Law Leaves To Domestic Law The Methods By Which a Nation's International Obligations Are Implemented Domestically.

The *Sosa* court held that the tort cause of action recognized under the ATS derives from federal common law, not international law. *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 720-21. The drafters of the ATS understood that the rules of decision in ATS cases would be found in common law. *Id.* at 714, 720-21, 724. The ATS requires a violation of the law of nations to trigger subject matter jurisdiction, but federal common law supplies the rules governing the scope of tort remedies and the other rules governing ATS litigation. The majority's reasoning is fundamentally in conflict with this Court's view of the ATS in *Sosa*.[28]

In deciding that the ATS recognized federal common law causes of action, this Court adopted Judge Edwards' view in the long simmering debate initiated in the *Tel-Oren* case. *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 724,

---

[28] The Eleventh Circuit applies federal common law rules of liability in ATS cases. *See, e.g., Romero, supra*; *see also, Khulumani*, 504 F.3d at 284, 286 (Hall, J., concurring).

731. In his opinion in *Tel-Oren*, 726 F.2d at 778 (Edwards, J., concurring), Judge Edwards emphasized that the structure of the international legal system is based on the general principle that each State is responsible for implementing its international law obligations in accordance with its own domestic law and institutions. *Id.* at 798. The Founders chose common law tort remedies to enforce the law of nations. *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 724.

In contrast, Judge Bork would have required ATS plaintiffs to identify a cause of action for damages in international law before an ATS claim would be allowed to proceed. *Tel-Oren*, 726 F.2d at 799. (Bork, J., concurring). International law does not ordinarily address domestic tort law remedies or provide a uniform approach to the domestic enforcement of international norms, so Judge Bork's view would have rendered the ATS a dead letter from its passage, a position explicitly rejected by this Court in *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 729-30.

Indeed, Judge Bork's view would overrule *Filartiga v. Pena-Irala*, 630 F.2d 876 (2d Cir. 1980), a result in conflict with this Court's approval of *Filartiga*. 542 U.S. at 731. The majority's reasoning would also overturn *Filartiga* because there are equally no cases imposing civil liability on individual torturers under international law, as such, for the same reasons there are no such cases against corporations. International law leaves the implementation of international human rights norms to the discretion of domestic legal systems.

This Court rejected Judge Bork's view in *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 730-31, adopting Judge Edwards' view that domestic law (e.g. federal common law) supplies the rules by which ATS claims would be litigated in U.S. courts, provided an ATS plaintiff based his claim on a violation of the law of nations. *Id.* at 714, 719, 724.

The majority opinion in *Kiobel* rests on a variation of Judge Bork's view looking to international law to find rules concerning proper defendants that international law leaves to the discretion of each domestic legal system in contrast to the Second Circuit's prior case law. *See Kadic,* 70 F.3d at 246 ("The law of nations generally does not create private causes of action").

It is up to each State to determine whether to provide corporate tort liability for violations of the law of nations and to determine how such remedies are framed and applied. App. A-135, 138-140. The First Congress did not restrict the universe of tort defendants in the ATS. There is no apparent reason why they would have done so given the remedial purposes of the ATS.

D. The Decision Below Ignored a Major Source of International Llaw Because General Principles of Law Provide For Corporate Liability For Serious Human Rights Violations in All Legal Systems.

General principles of law common to all legal systems are unquestionably a source of international law for use in ATS litigation. *Flores v. S. Peru Copper Corp.*, 414 F.3d 233, 250-51 (2d Cir. 2003) (citing the Statute of the International Court of Justice art. 38(1)(c), June 26, 1945, 59 Stat 1055, 1060, 33 U.N.T.S. 993). Such principles are established routinely by using a comparative law approach. This is essentially the methodology employed by this Court in cases such as *United States v. Smith*, 18 U.S. 153, 163-80 (1820), *cited in Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 732. If all legal systems provide for corporate civil liability in these circumstances, United States courts can be confident that they are applying universally accepted principles and not idiosyncratic American tort principles.

Legal systems throughout the world recognize that corporate legal responsibility accompanies the privilege of corporate personhood. *First National City Bank v. Banco Para El Comerico Exterior De Cuba*, 462 U.S. 611 (1983). In *First National Bank* this Court held a corporation liable for the violation of international law, precisely what the Second Circuit

said could not be done. 462 U.S. at 623, 633.[29] The majority's decision to ignore these general principles of law accepted in all legal systems undermines the "humanitarian objectives" of international law by permitting corporations a "free pass to act in contravention of international law's norms." App. A-93.

Corporate liability for serious harms is a universal feature of the world's legal systems and qualifies as a general principle of law.[30] There is no legal system which does not impose some form of tort, administrative or criminal penalties against corporations for the harms alleged in this case.

---

[29] This Court applied general principles of law to the issue of corporate veil-piercing in *First National City Bank*, 462 U.S. at 628-29 n.20 (citing *Barcelona Traction, Light and Power Co. (Belgium v. Spain)*, 1970 I.C.J. 3, 38-39 (Feb.5)).

[30] International Commission of Jurists, *Report of the Expert Legal Panel on Corporate Complicity in International Crimes* (2008), available at http://www.business-humanrights.org/Updates/Archive/ICJPanelonComplicity. *See also* Doug Cassel, *Corporate Aiding and Abetting of Human Rights Violations: Confusion in the Courts*, 6 Nw. J. Human Rights., 304, 322 (2008).

CONCLUSION

For all these reasons, this Court should grant the Petition on the questions presented.

Dated: June 6, 2011

Respectfully Submitted,

Carey R. D'Avino
Berger & Montague, P.C.
1622 Locust Street
Philadelphia, PA 19103
(215) 875-3000

Paul L. Hoffman
Counsel of Record
Erwin Chemerinsky
Adrienne J. Quarry
Victoria Don
Schonbrun DeSimone
Seplow Harris Hoffman
& Harrison LLP
723 Ocean Front Walk
Venice, CA 90291
(310) 396-0731

Counsel for Petitioners

APPENDIX A

06-4800-cv, 06-4876-cv
Kiobel v. Royal Dutch Petroleum

UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS
FOR THE SECOND CIRCUIT

August Term, 2008

(Argued: January 12, 2009 Decided: September 17, 2010)

Docket Nos. 06-4800-cv, 06-4876-cv

ESTHER KIOBEL, individually and on behalf of her late husband, DR. BARINEM KIOBEL, BISHOP AUGUSTINE NUMENE JOHN-MILLER, CHARLES BARIDORN WIWA, ISRAEL PYAKENE NWIDOR, KENDRICKS DORLE NWIKPO, ANTHONY B. KOTE-WITAH, VICTOR B. WIFA, DUMLE J. KUNENU, BENSON MAGNUS IKARI, LEGBARA TONY IDIGIMA, PIUS NWINEE, KPOBARI TUSIMA, individually and on behalf of his later father, CLEMENTE TUSIMA,

Plaintiffs-Appellants-Cross-Appellees,

v.

ROYAL DUTCH PETROLEUM CO., SHELL TRANSPORT AND TRADING COMPANY PLC,

Defendants-Appellees-Cross-Appellants,

SHELL PETROLEUM DEVELOPMENT COMPANY OF NIGERIA, LTD.,

Defendant.

Before: JACOBS, *Chief Judge*, LEVAL, and CABRANES, Circuit Judges.

Plaintiffs assert claims for aiding and abetting violations of the law of nations against defendants–all of which are corporations–under the Alien Tort Statute ("ATS"), 28 U.S.C. § 1350, a statute enacted by the first Congress as part of the Judiciary Act of 1789. We hold, under the precedents of the Supreme Court and our own Court over the past three decades, that in ATS suits alleging violations of customary international law, the scope of liability–who is liable for what–is determined by customary international law itself. Because customary international law consists of only those norms that are specific, universal, and obligatory in the relations of States *inter se*, and because no corporation has even been subject to any form of liability (whether civil or criminal) under the customary international law of human rights, we hold that corporate liability is not a discernable–much less universally recognized–norm of customary international law that we may apply pursuant to the ATS. Accordingly, plaintiffs' ATS claims must be dismissed for lack of subject matter jurisdiction.

The order of the United States District Court for the Southern District of New York (Kimba M. Wood, *Judge*) is **AFFIRMED** insofar as it dismissed

plaintiffs' claims against the corporate defendants and **REVERSED** insofar as it declined to dismiss plaintiffs' claims against corporate defendants.

Judge Leval concurs only in the judgment of the Court dismissing the complaint and files a separate opinion.

PAUL L. HOFFMAN, Schonbrun DeSimone Seplow Harris & Hoffman, LLP, Venice, VA (Stephen A. Whinston, Carey R. D'Avino, Keino R. Robinson, Berger & Montague, P.C., Philadelphia, PA, *on the brief*), *for Plaintiffs-Appellants-Cross-Appellees.*

ROWAN D. WILSON (Rory O. Millson, Thomas G. Rafferty, Michael T. Reynolds, *on the brief*), Cravath, Swaine & Moore LLP, New York, NY *for Defendants-Appellees-Cross-Appellants.*

Jeffrey J. Keyes, Briggs and Morgan, P.A., Minneapolis, MN (Mark Girouard, Halleland Lewis Nilan & Johnson, Minneapolis, MN, *on the brief*), *for amici curiae International Law Professors in support of Plaintiffs-Appellants.*

Naomi Roht-Arriaza, San Francisco, CA, *for amici curiae*

International Law Scholars Cherif Bassiouni, et al. in support of Plaintiffs-Appellants.

Judith Brown Chomsky (Jennifer M. Green, *on the brief*), Center for Constitutional Rights, New York, NY (Marcos Simons, Richard Herz, Earthrights International, Washington, DC, *on the brief*), *for amici curiae* Wiwa *Plaintiffs in support of Plaintiffs-Appellants.*

William Aceves, California Western School of Law, San Diego, CA, *for amici curiae International Law Scholars in support of Plaintiffs-Appellants.*

JOSÉ CABRANES, *Circuit Judge*

Once again we consider a case brought under the Alien Tort Statute ("ATS"), 28 U.S.C. § 1350,[1] a jurisdictional provision unlike any other in American law and of a kind apparently unknown to any other legal system in the world. Passed by the first Congress in 1789, the ATS laid largely dormant for over 170 years. Judge Friendly called it a "legal

---

[1] "The district courts shall have original jurisdiction of any civil action by an alien for a tort only, committed in violation of the law of nations or a treaty of the United States." 28 U.S.C. § 1350.

Lohengrin"-"no one seems to know whence it came."[2] Then, in 1980, the statute was given new life, when our Court first recognized in *Filartiga v. Pena-Irala* that the ATS provides jurisdiction over (1) tort actions, (2) brought by aliens (only), (3) for violations of the law of nations (also called "customary international law"[3]) including, as a general matter, war crimes and crimes against humanity-crimes in which the perpetrator can be called "*hostis humani generis*, an enemy of all mankind."[4]

---

[2] *IIT v. Vencap, Ltd.*, 519 F.2d 1001, 1015 (2d Cir.1975) (Friendly, J.), *abrogated on other grounds by Morrison v. Nat'l Austl. Bank Ltd.*, --- U.S. ----, 130 S.Ct. 2869 (2010).

[3] In this opinion we use the terms "law of nations" and "customary international law" interchangeably. *See Flores v. S. Peru Copper Corp.*, 414 F.3d 233, 237 n. 2 (2d Cir.2003) (explaining that, in the context of ATS jurisprudence, "we have consistently used the term 'customary international law' as a synonym for the term the 'law of nations' "); *see also The Estrella*, 17 U.S. (4 Wheat.) 298, 307, 4 L.Ed. 574 (1819) (referring to non-treaty-based law of nations as the "the customary ... law of nations.").

[4] *Filartiga v. Pena-Irala*, 630 F.2d 876, 890 (2d Cir.1980); *see also Sosa v. Alvarez-Machain*, 542 U.S. 692, 724-25, 732 (2004) (Souter, J.) (quoting this reference in *Filartiga* with approval and identifying that case as the "birth of the modern line of [ATS] cases"). In light of the universal recognition of *Filartiga* as the font of ATS litigation-including by Judge Leval, *see* Concurring Op. 150 ("Since *Filartiga* ... was decided in 1980, United States courts, acting under the Alien Tort Statute ... have been awarding compensatory damages to the victims of human rights abuses committed in violation of the law of nations.")-we do not understand Judge Leval's assertion that our decision conflicts with "two centuries" of precedent. Concurring Op. 86.

Since that time, the ATS has given rise to an abundance of litigation in U.S. district courts. For the first fifteen years after *Filartiga*-that is, from 1980 to the mid-1990s-aliens brought ATS suits in our courts only against notorious foreign *individuals;* the first ATS case alleging, in effect, that a corporation (or "juridical" person) was an "enemy of all mankind" apparently was brought as recently as 1997.[5]

Such civil lawsuits, alleging heinous crimes condemned by customary international law, often involve a variety of issues unique to ATS litigation, not least the fact that the events took place abroad and in troubled or chaotic circumstances. The resulting complexity and uncertainty-combined with the fact that juries hearing ATS claims are capable of awarding multibillion-dollar verdicts[6]-has led many defendants to settle ATS claims prior to trial.[7] Thus, our Court has published only nine significant

---

[5] The first ATS case brought against a corporate defendant appears to have been *Doe v. Unocal Corp.*, 963 F.Supp. 880 (C.D.Cal.1997), *aff'd in part and rev'd in part*, 395 F.3d 932 (9th Cir.2002).

[6] In one ATS case, for example, a jury considering damages after a default judgment returned a $4.5 billion verdict against Radovan Karadži, former president of the self-proclaimed Bosnian-Serb republic of Srpska, for "acts of genocide ... committed in Bosnia-Herzegovina by individuals under [his] command and control." *Doe I v. Karadžić*, No. 93 Civ. 0878, 2001 U.S. Dist. LEXIS 12928, at *1-2 (S.D.N.Y. Aug. 28, 2001).

[7] *See, e.g.*, Lisa Girion, *Unocal to Settle Rights Claims*, L.A. Times, Dec. 14, 2004, at A1; Jad Mouawad, *Shell Agrees to Settle Abuse Case for Millions*, N.Y. Times, June 9, 2009, at B1.

decisions on the ATS since 1980 (seven of the nine coming in the last decade),[8] and the Supreme Court in its entire history has decided only one ATS case.[9]

Because appellate review of ATS suits has been so uncommon, there remain a number of unresolved issues lurking in our ATS jurisprudence-issues that we have simply had no occasion to address in the handful of cases we have decided in the thirty years since the revival of the ATS. This case involves one such unresolved issue: Does the jurisdiction granted by the ATS extend to civil actions brought against corporations under the law of nations?[10]

---

[8] We count among the significant ATS cases decided by our Court: *Filartiga*, 630 F.2d 876; *Kadic v. Karadžić*, 70 F.3d 232 (2d Cir.1995), *Wiwa v. Royal Dutch Petroleum Co.*, 226 F.3d 88 (2d Cir.2000); *Bigio v. The Coca-Cola Co.*, 239 F.3d 440 (2d Cir.2000); *Flores*, 414 F.3d 233; *Khulumani v. Barclay Nat'l Bank Ltd.*, 504 F.3d 254 (2d Cir.2007); *Viet. Assoc. for Victims of Agent Orange v. Dow Chem. Co.*, 517 F.3d 104 (2d Cir.2008); *Abdullahi v. Pfizer, Inc.*, 562 F.3d 163 (2d Cir.2009); *Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc.*, 582 F.3d 244 (2d Cir.2009).

[9] *Sosa*, 542 U.S. 692.

[10] The question of corporate liability has been identified as recently as 2009 in *Presbyterian Church* as an open question in our Circuit. *See* 582 F.3d at 261 n. 12 ("We will also assume, without deciding, that corporations ... may be held liable for the violations of customary international law that plaintiffs allege."). Others have also acknowledged, either explicitly or implicitly, that the question remains unanswered. *See, e.g., Khulumani*, 504 F.3d at 282-83 (Katzmann, J., concurring) (noting that, because defendants did not raise the issue, the Court need not reach the question of corporate liability); *id.* at

Plaintiffs are residents of Nigeria who claim that Dutch, British, and Nigerian corporations engaged in oil exploration and production aided and abetted the Nigerian government in committing violations of the law of nations. They seek damages under the ATS, and thus their suit may proceed only if the ATS provides jurisdiction over tort actions brought against corporations under customary international law.

A legal culture long accustomed to imposing liability on corporations may, at first blush, assume

---

321-25 (Korman, J., concurring in part and dissenting in part) (expressing the view that corporations cannot be held liable under the ATS); Brief of the United States as *Amicus Curiae* in Opposition to the Petition for a Writ of Certiorari 9 n. 2, *Pfizer Inc. v. Abdullahi*, No. 09-34 (May 28, 2010) (urging the Supreme Court not to "grant certiorari in this case to consider whether suits under the ATS can be brought against private corporations" because "[t]hat question was not addressed by the court below" and was not "fairly included in the scope of ... the questions presented" (internal quotation marks omitted)). And at least one district court in another circuit has recently held that there is no corporate liability under the ATS. *Doe v. Nestle*, No. CV 05-5133, slip op. at 120-60 (C.D.Cal. Sept. 8, 2010).

We decline to address several other lurking questions, including whether the ATS applies "extraterritorially," *see* Conditional Cross-Petition for a Writ of Certiorari 14-17, *Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc.*, No. 09-1418 (May 20, 2010), or whether exhaustion of domestic remedies is required for claims that arise in a foreign forum, *see Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 733 n. 21, 124 S.Ct. 2739 (noting that the Supreme Court "would certainly consider this requirement in an appropriate case"). We do not reach those questions here because we conclude that we lack jurisdiction over plaintiffs' claims insofar as they are asserted only against corporations.

that corporations must be subject to tort liability under the ATS, just as corporations are generally liable in tort under our domestic law (what international law calls "municipal law").[11] But the substantive law that determines our jurisdiction under the ATS is neither the domestic law of the United States nor the domestic law of any other country. By conferring subject matter jurisdiction over a limited number of offenses defined by *customary international law*, the ATS requires federal courts to look beyond rules of domestic law-however well-established they may be-to examine the specific and universally accepted rules that the nations of the world treat as binding *in their dealings with one another.*[12] As Judge Friendly

---

[11] The idea that corporations are "persons" with duties, liabilities, and rights has a long history in American domestic law. *See, e.g., N.Y. Cent. & Hudson River R.R. Co. v. United States*, 212 U.S. 481, 492 (1909) (rejecting the argument that, "owing to the nature and character of its organization and the extent of its power and authority, a corporation cannot commit a crime"). *See generally* Leonard Orland, *Corporate Criminal Liability* § 2.03-2.04 (2006) (discussing the policy behind, and history of, corporate criminal liability). It is an idea that continues to evolve in complex and unexpected ways. *See, e.g., Citizens United v. Fed. Election Comm'n*, 130 S.Ct. 876 (2010). The history of corporate rights and obligations under *domestic law* is, however, entirely irrelevant to the issue before us-namely, the treatment of corporations as a matter of *customary international law.*

[12] *See Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 732 (quoting with approval the statement of a lower court that rules of customary international law must be "specific, universal, and obligatory" (internal quotation marks omitted)); *Flores*, 414 F.3d at 248 ("[C]ustomary international law is composed only of those rules

carefully explained, customary international law includes only "those standards, rules or customs (a) affecting the relationship between states or between an individual and a foreign state, and (b) used by those states for their common good and/or in dealings *inter se*."[13]

Our recognition of a norm of liability as a matter of *domestic law*, therefore, cannot create a norm of customary international law. In other words, the fact that corporations are liable as juridical persons under domestic law does not mean that they are liable under international law (and, therefore, under the ATS). Moreover, the fact that a legal norm is found in most or even all "civilized nations" does not make that norm a part of customary international law. As we explained in *Filartiga*:

> [T]he mere fact that every nation's municipal [*i.e.*, domestic] law may prohibit theft does not incorporate "the Eighth Commandment, 'Thou Shalt not steal' ... into the law of nations." It is only where the nations of the world have demonstrated that the wrong is of mutual, and not merely several, concern, by means of express international accords, that a wrong generally recognized becomes an

---

that States universally abide by, or accede to, out of a sense of legal obligation and mutual concern.").

[13] *Vencap*, 519 F.2d at 1015 (internal quotation marks omitted).

> international law violation within the meaning of the [ATS].[14]

Accordingly, absent a relevant treaty of the United States-and none is relied on here-we must ask whether a plaintiff bringing an ATS suit against a corporation has alleged a violation of customary international law.

The singular achievement of international law since the Second World War has come in the area of human rights, where the subjects of customary international law-*i.e.*, those with international rights, duties, and liabilities-now include not merely *states*, but also *individuals*. This principle was most famously applied by the International Military Tribunal at Nuremberg. As Justice Robert H. Jackson, chief prosecutor for the United States at Nuremberg, explained:

> [The Nurnberg trials] for the first time made explicit and unambiguous what was theretofore, as the Tribunal has declared, implicit in International Law, namely, that to prepare, incite, or wage a war of aggression ... and that to persecute, oppress, or do violence to individuals or minorities on political, racial, or religious grounds in connection with such a war, or to exterminate, enslave, or deport civilian populations, is an international crime,

---

[14] 630 F.2d at 888 (quoting *Vencap*, 519 F.2d at 1015) (alteration omitted).

> *and that for the commission of such crimes individuals are responsible.*

Robert H. Jackson, *Final Report to the President Concerning the Nurnberg War Crimes Trial* (1946) (emphasis added), *reprinted in* 20 Temp. L.Q. 338, 342 (1946).[15]

From the beginning, however, the principle of individual liability for violations of international law has been limited to natural persons-not "juridical" persons such as corporations-because the moral responsibility for a crime so heinous and unbounded as to rise to the level of an "international crime" has rested solely with the individual men and women who have perpetrated it. As the Nuremberg tribunal unmistakably set forth in explaining the rationale for individual liability for violations of international law: "Crimes against international law are committed by men, not by abstract entities, and only by punishing individuals who commit such crimes can the provisions of international law be enforced." *The Nurnberg Trial (United States v. Goering),* 6 F.R.D. 69, 110 (Int'l Military Trib. at Nuremberg 1946) (rejecting the argument that only states could be liable under international law).

---

[15] *See also* Brigadier General Telford Taylor, U.S.A., Chief of Counsel for War Crimes, *Final Report to the Secretary of the Army on the Nuernberg War Crimes Trials Under Control Council Law No. 10,* at 109 (1949) ("[T]he major legal significance of the [Nuernberg] judgments lies, in my opinion, in those portions of the judgments dealing with the *area of personal responsibility* for international law crimes." (emphasis in original)).

After Nuremberg, as new international tribunals have been created, the customary international law of human rights has remained focused not on abstract entities but on the individual men and women who have committed international crimes universally recognized by the nations of the world. This principle has taken its most vivid form in the recent design of the International Criminal Court ("ICC"). Although there was a proposal at the Rome Conference to grant the ICC jurisdiction over corporations and other "juridical" persons, that proposal was soundly rejected, and the Rome Statute, the ICC's constitutive document, hews to the tenet set forth in Nuremberg that international norms should be enforced by the punishment of the individual men and women who violate them.[16]

---

[16] *See* The Rome Statute of the International Criminal Court ("Rome Statute") art. 25(1), *opened for signature* July 17, 1998, 37 I.L.M. 1002, 1016 (limiting the ICC's jurisdiction to "natural persons"); *see also* Albin Eser, *Individual Criminal Responsibility, in* 1 *The Rome Statute of the International Criminal Court* 767, 778-79 (Antonio Cassese et al. eds., 2002).

The United States has not ratified the Rome Statute. Under the Clinton Administration, the U.S. delegation voted against the text adopted in Rome in 1998, in part because of concerns that the treaty "could inhibit the ability of the United States to use its military to meet alliance obligations and participate in multinational operations, including humanitarian interventions." Diane F. Orentlicher, *Unilateral Multilateralism: United States Policy Toward the International Criminal Court*, 36 Cornell Int'l L.J. 415, 419 (2004) (quoting the testimony, before the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, of David J. Scheffer, Ambassador-at-Large for War Crimes Issues and Head of the U.S. delegation at the Rome Conference). Despite those concerns, the United States signed the Rome

In short, because customary international law imposes individual liability for a limited number of international crimes-including war crimes, crimes against humanity (such as genocide), and torture-we have held that the ATS provides jurisdiction over claims in tort against individuals who are alleged to have committed such crimes. As we explain in detail below, however, customary international law has steadfastly rejected the notion of corporate liability for international crimes, and no international tribunal has ever held a corporation liable for a violation of the law of nations.

Statute on December 31, 2000, the last day it was open for signature, under the outgoing Clinton Administration. *Id.* at 421. *See generally Flores*, 414 F.3d at 256 (explaining the meaning and significance of signing an international agreement); *United States v. Yousef*, 327 F.3d 56, 94 n. 28 (2d Cir.2003) (same). On May 6, 2002, the Bush Administration notified the United Nations that the United States did not intend to become a party, an act popularly referred to as "un sign[ing]." Orentlicher, *ante*, at 421; *see also* Press Release, U.S. Dep't of Def., Secretary Rumsfeld Statement on the ICC Treaty (May 6, 2002) (noting the United States' concern about "the lack of adequate checks and balances on powers of the ICC prosecutors and judges; the dilution of the U.N. Security Council's authority over international criminal prosecutions; and the lack of an effective mechanism to prevent politicized prosecutions of American servicemembers and officials"). However limited the value of the Rome Statute in determining what customary international law *is*, a demonstrated lack of consensus amongst its signatories about a particular norm is valuable evidence of what customary international law *is not*. *See Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 732 (quoting with approval the statement that rules of international law must be "specific, *universal*, and obligatory" (emphasis added) (internal quotation marks omitted)).

We must conclude, therefore, that insofar as plaintiffs bring claims under the ATS against corporations, plaintiffs fail to allege violations of the law of nations, and plaintiffs' claims fall outside the limited jurisdiction provided by the ATS.

We emphasize that the question before us is not whether corporations are "immune" from suit under the ATS: That formulation improperly assumes that there is a norm imposing liability in the first place.[17] Rather, the question before us, as the Supreme Court has explained, "is whether international law extends the scope of liability for a violation of a given norm to the perpetrator being sued, if the defendant is a private actor such as a corporation or individual."[18] Looking to international law, we find a jurisprudence, first set forth in Nuremberg and repeated by every international tribunal of which we are aware, that offenses against the law of nations (*i.e.*, customary international law) for violations of human rights can be charged against States and against individual men and women but not against juridical persons such as corporations. As a result, although customary international law has sometimes extended the scope of liability for a violation of a given norm to individuals, it has *never* extended the scope of liability to a corporation.[19]

---

[17] Thus it is equally misleading to say that we are giving "a free pass" to corporations. Concurring Op. 11.

[18] *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 732 n. 20.

[19] Our use of the term "corporation"-and our holding-is limited to private juridical entities such as defendants.

* * *

We pause briefly to acknowledge and reply to the separate opinion of our colleague, Judge Leval. As an initial matter, we are perplexed by Judge Leval's repeated insistence that there is no "basis" for our holding because "[n]o precedent of international law endorses" it. *See, e.g.*, Concurring Op. 3. In an ATS suit, we may apply only those international norms that are "specific, universal, and obligatory."[20] As a result, the responsibility of establishing a norm of customary international law lies with those wishing to invoke it, and in the absence of sources of international law endorsing (or refuting) a norm, the norm simply cannot be applied in a suit grounded on customary international law under the ATS. Thus, even if there were, as Judge Leval claims, an absence of sources of international law addressing corporate liability,[21] that supposed lack of authority would actually *support* our holding. By contrast, to support Judge Leval's proposed rule, there would need to be not only a few, but so many sources of international law calling for corporate liability that the norm could be regarded as "universal." As it happens, no corporation has ever been subject to *any* form of liability under the customary international law of human rights, and thus the ATS, the remedy

---

[20] *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 732 (quoting with approval the statement of a lower court) (internal quotation marks omitted). *See generally* Part II, *post*.

[21] In fact, as we discuss below, there are ample sources of international law explicitly *rejecting* corporate liability. *See generally* Part II, *post*.

Congress has chosen, simply does not confer jurisdiction over suits against corporations.[22]

Although Judge Leval condemns our holding, he in fact agrees with much of our opinion. He concedes, for example, that "[i]t is true that

---

[22] As we explain in detail below, *see generally* Part II, *post*, every international tribunal to confront the question of whether the liability of non-state actors for violations of customary international law should extend to both natural *and* juridical persons has considered and rejected corporate liability. We do not rest our analysis of customary international law on the district court ATS decisions on which Judge Leval relies. Concurring Op. 23 n. 14. Indeed, even if we were to accord those district court cases the merit Judge Leval seems to believe they deserve, the opinions of domestic courts citing domestic courts alone for propositions of customary international law do not constitute evidence of a "specific, universal, and obligatory" norm of the kind necessary to impose judgment under the ATS. *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 732.

Moreover, contrary to Judge Leval's claim that the Nuremberg "tribunals *found* that corporations violated the law of nations," *see* Concurring Op. 55 & n. 36 (emphasis added) (citing 6 *Trials of War Criminals Before the Nuernberg Military Tribunals Under Control Council Law No. 10* ("*The Flick Case* ") (1952); 7, 8 *Trials of War Criminals Before the Nuernberg Military Tribunals Under Control Council Law No. 10* ("*The Farben Case* ") (1952); 9 *Trials of War Criminals Before the Nuernberg Military Tribunals Under Control Council Law No. 10* ("*The Krupp Case* ") (1950)), no tribunal at Nuremberg had the jurisdiction to charge-let alone impose judgment on-a corporation. As Judge Leval correctly points out, this jurisdictional bar did not inhibit the tribunals' ability to bring individual criminal defendants to justice for atrocities committed in violation of the customary international law of human rights. *Id.*

international law, of its own force, imposes no liabilities on corporations or other private juridical entities." Concurring Op. 67; *see also id.* (explaining that it "is entirely accurate" that "international law imposes no liabilities on private juridical persons"); ("[I]t is absolutely correct that the rules of international law ... do not provide for any form of liability of corporations."). He similarly has "no quarrel" with the "premise[ ]" that international law is "the place to look" to determine whether corporations can be held liable for violations of international law. *Id.* at 45-46. He concludes, however, that international law does not supply an answer to that question. In his view, the question of corporate liability is merely a matter of "remedy" that "international law leaves ... to the independent determination of each State." *Id.* at 48.

We agree with Judge Leval that whether to enact a civil remedy for violations of customary international law is a matter to be determined by each State; the United States has done so in enacting the ATS. But the ATS does not specify who is liable; it imposes liability only for a "violation of the law of nations," 28 U.S.C. § 1350, and thus it leaves the question of the nature and scope of liability-who is liable for what-to customary international law. As we explain in detail below, therefore, whether a defendant is liable under the ATS depends entirely upon whether that defendant is subject to liability under customary international law. It is inconceivable that a defendant who is *not liable* under customary international law could be *liable* under the ATS.

We will not embark on a lengthy tangent in response to Judge Leval's many "hypothetical cases," Concurring Op. 18, in which corporations would not, under our holding, be liable under the ATS. We note only that nothing in this opinion limits or forecloses suits under the ATS against the individual perpetrators of violations of customary international law-including the employees, managers, officers, and directors of a corporation-as well as anyone who purposefully aids and abets a violation of customary international law. Nor does anything in this opinion limit or foreclose criminal, administrative, or civil actions against *any* corporation under a body of law *other than customary international law*-for example, the domestic laws of any State. And, of course, nothing in this opinion limits or forecloses legislative action by Congress.

* * *

Lastly, we wish to note that we do not take lightly the passion with which Judge Leval disagrees with our holding. We are keenly aware that he calls our reasoning "illogical" on nine separate occasions. *See* Concurring Op. 4, 5, 9, 30, 31 n. 18, 36, 28, 46, 68, 69. Nor is it lost on us that he calls our conclusions "strange," *id.* at 3, 57, 59,[23] or that he

---

[23] Although Judge Leval calls our holding "strange" and "illogical," Concurring Op. 3-4, it is, in fact, neither novel nor eccentric. Rather, it appears to be the same rule adopted by Congress in enacting the Torture Victim Protection Act of 1991 ("TVPA"), Pub.L. No. 102-256, 106 Stat. 73 (codified at 28 U.S.C. § 1350 note). The TVPA creates a civil damages remedy against "[a]n *individual*, who, under actual or apparent authority, or color of law, of any foreign nation ... subjects *an individual* to

repeatedly criticizes our analysis as "internally inconsistent," *id.* at 6, 7, 46.[24] We must, however,

---

torture ... or ... extrajudicial killing." *Id.* § 2(a)(1)-(2) (emphases added); *Bowoto v. Chevron Corp.*, ___ F.3d ___, No. 09-15641, 2010 WL 3516437, at *9 (9th Cir. Sept 10, 2010) (holding that "the TVPA does not apply to corporations"). Indeed, as Judge Korman observed in his separate opinion in *Khulumani*:

> Under the TVPA, the term "individual" describes both those who can violate its proscriptions against torture, as well as those who can be victims of torture.... "[B]oth from context and common sense only natural persons can be the 'individual' victims of acts that inflict 'severe pain and suffering.' Because the TVPA uses the same term 'individual' to identify offenders, the definition of 'individual' within the statute appears to refer to a human being, suggesting that *only natural persons can violate the Act.*"

504 F.3d at 323-24 (Korman, J., concurring in part and dissenting in part) (emphasis added) (citation omitted) (quoting *In re Agent Orange Prod. Liab. Litig.*, 373 F.Supp.2d 7, 56 (E.D.N.Y.2005)); *accord Mujica v. Occidental Petroleum Corp.*, 381 F.Supp.2d 1164, 1176 (C.D.Cal.2005) (holding that corporations are not "individuals" under the TVPA); *cf.* 1 U.S.C. § 1 ("In determining the meaning of any Act of Congress, *unless context indicates otherwise* ... the word[ ] 'person' ... include[s] corporations ... as well as individuals ...." (emphasis added)).

[24] Suggesting the panel majority is in league with leading opponents of the modern ATS jurisprudence, Judge Leval even goes so far as to attempt an increasingly popular rhetorical ploy among legal scholars of a certain school of thought: what might be called the "*reductio ad Borkum.*" *See* Concurring Op. 2 (quoting *Tel-Oren v. Libyan Arab Republic*, 726 F.2d 774, 805 (D.C.Cir.1984) (Bork, J., concurring)); *cf.* Leo

leave it to the reader to decide whether any of Judge Leval's charges, individually or in combination, are a fair reading of our opinion. In so doing we are confident that if our effort is misguided, higher judicial authority is available to tell us so.

BACKGROUND

These cross-appeals come to us from the United States District Court for the Southern District of New York (Kimba M. Wood, *Judge*). At this stage of the proceedings, we accept as true all nonconclusory factual allegations relevant to this decision. *See Ashcroft v. Iqbal,* --- U.S. ----, 129 S.Ct. 1937, 1949-50 (2009).

I. Factual Background

Plaintiffs, who are, or were, residents of the Ogoni Region of Nigeria, allege that defendants Royal Dutch Petroleum Company ("Royal Dutch") and Shell Transport and Trading Company PLC ("Shell"), through a subsidiary named Shell

---

Strauss, *Natural Right and History* 42-43 (1950) ("[W]e must avoid the fallacy that in the last decades has frequently been used as a substitute for the *reductio ad absurdum:* the *reductio ad Hitlerum*. A view is not refuted by the fact that it happens to have been shared by Hitler."). We do not adhere to any school of thought on the ATS. In any event, we have faith that our readers will understand that a view is not refuted by the fact that it happens to have been shared by The Honorable Robert H. Bork, sometime Alexander M. Bickel Professor of Law at Yale Law School, Solicitor General of the United States, and United States Circuit Judge for the District of Columbia Circuit.

Petroleum Development Company of Nigeria, Ltd. ("SPDC"), aided and abetted the Nigerian government in committing human rights abuses directed at plaintiffs. Royal Dutch and Shell are holding companies incorporated respectively in the Netherlands and the United Kingdom.[25] SPDC is incorporated in Nigeria. All defendants are corporate entities-that is, "juridical" persons, rather than "natural" persons.

SPDC has been engaged in oil exploration and production in the Ogoni region of Nigeria since 1958. In response to SPDC's activities, residents of the Ogoni region organized a group named the "Movement for Survival of Ogoni People" to protest the environmental effects of oil exploration in the region. According to plaintiffs, in 1993 defendants responded by enlisting the aid of the Nigerian government to suppress the Ogoni resistance. Throughout 1993 and 1994, Nigerian military forces are alleged to have shot and killed Ogoni residents and attacked Ogoni villages-beating, raping, and arresting residents and destroying or looting property-with the assistance of defendants. Specifically, plaintiffs allege that defendants, *inter alia*, (1) provided transportation to Nigerian forces, (2) allowed their property to be utilized as a staging ground for attacks, (3) provided food for soldiers involved in the attacks, and (4) provided compensation to those soldiers.

---

[25] Because of changes in corporate form, Shell Petroleum N.V. and Shell Transport and Trading Company, Ltd. are the successors to the named defendants Royal Dutch and Shell.

Plaintiffs brought claims against defendants under the ATS for aiding and abetting the Nigerian government in alleged violations of the law of nations. Specifically, plaintiffs brought claims of aiding and abetting (1) extrajudicial killing; (2) crimes against humanity; (3) torture or cruel, inhuman, and degrading treatment; (4) arbitrary arrest and detention; (5) violation of the rights to life, liberty, security, and association; (6) forced exile; and (7) property destruction.

II. Procedural History

Plaintiffs commenced this lawsuit by filing a putative class action complaint in September 2002, which was amended in May 2004. They alleged that defendants aided and abetted, or were otherwise complicit in, violations of the law of nations by the Nigerian government. Relying on the Supreme Court's June 2004 decision in *Sosa v. Alvarez-Machain*, 542 U.S. 692 (2004), defendants moved to dismiss.

In September 2006, the District Court dismissed plaintiffs' claims for aiding and abetting property destruction; forced exile; extrajudicial killing; and violations of the rights to life, liberty, security, and association. The District Court reasoned that customary international law did not define those violations with the particularity required by *Sosa*. *See Kiobel v. Royal Dutch Petroleum Co.*, 456 F.Supp.2d 457, 464-65, 467 (S.D.N.Y.2006). The District Court denied defendants' motion to dismiss with respect to the remaining claims of aiding and abetting arbitrary arrest and detention; crimes

against humanity; and torture or cruel, inhuman, and degrading treatment. *See id.* at 465-67. Recognizing the importance of the issues presented and the substantial grounds for difference of opinion, the District Court certified its entire order for interlocutory appeal pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1292(b). *See id.* at 467-68.

DISCUSSION

We review *de novo* a District Court's dismissal for failure to state a claim, *see* Fed.R.Civ.P. 12(b)(6), assuming all well-pleaded, nonconclusory factual allegations in the complaint to be true. *See Iqbal,* 129 S.Ct. at 1949-50; *Selevan v. N.Y. Thruway Auth.*, 584 F.3d 82, 88 (2d Cir.2009). We also review questions of subject matter jurisdiction *de novo. See Bank of N.Y. v. First Millennium, Inc.*, 607 F.3d 905, 920 (2d Cir.2010); *Flores v. S. Peru Copper Corp.*, 414 F.3d 233, 241 (2d Cir.2003).

As we have explained above, this appeal presents a question that has been lurking for some time in our ATS jurisprudence. Since our first case upholding claims brought under the ATS in 1980, *see Filartiga v. Pena-Irala,* 630 F.2d 876 (2d Cir.1980), our Court has never directly addressed whether our jurisdiction under the ATS extends to civil actions against corporations, *see Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc.*, 582 F.3d 244, 261 n. 12 (2d Cir.2009) (assuming, without deciding, that corporations may be liable for violations of customary international law); *Khulumani v. Barclay Nat'l Bank Ltd.*, 504 F.3d 254, 282-83 (2d Cir.2007) (Katzmann, J., concurring) (noting that, because defendants did

not raise the issue, the Court need not reach the question of whether corporations may be liable for violations of customary international law); *id.* at 321-25 (Korman, J., concurring in part and dissenting in part) (expressing the view that corporations cannot be held liable under the ATS). We have, in the past, decided ATS cases involving corporations without addressing the issue of corporate liability. *See, e.g., Abdullahi v. Pfizer, Inc.*, 562 F.3d 163 (2d Cir.2009), *cert. denied*, --- S. Ct. ----, No. 09-34, 2010 WL 2571888 (June 29, 2010); *Flores*, 414 F.3d 233; *Wiwa v. Royal Dutch Petroleum Co.*, 226 F.3d 88 (2d Cir.2000). But that fact does not foreclose consideration of the issue here. As the Supreme Court has held, "when questions of *jurisdiction* have been passed on in prior decisions *sub silentio*," the Court "has never considered itself bound when a subsequent case finally brings the jurisdictional issue before [it]." *Hagans v. Lavine*, 415 U.S. 528, 533 n. 5 (1974) (emphasis added); *see also Webster v. Fall*, 266 U.S. 507, 511 (1925) ("Questions which merely lurk in the record, neither brought to the attention of the court nor ruled upon, are not to be considered as having been so decided as to constitute precedents."); *Garay v. Slattery*, 23 F.3d 744, 745 n.2 (2d Cir.1994) (finding it necessary to address jurisdictional challenge despite prior cases assuming jurisdiction). The same rule applies here.

In answering the question presented we proceed in two steps. First, we consider which body of law governs the question-international law or domestic law-and conclude that international law

governs.[26] Second, we consider what the sources of international law reveal with respect to whether corporations can be subject to liability for violations of customary international law. We conclude that those sources lead inescapably to the conclusion that the customary international law of human rights has not to date recognized liability for corporations that violate its norms.

I. Customary International Law Governs Our Inquiry

The ATS grants federal district courts jurisdiction over claims "by an alien for a tort only, committed in violation of the law of nations or a treaty of the United States." 28 U.S.C. § 1350.[27] In 2004, the Supreme Court held in *Sosa* that the ATS

---

[26] The Supreme Court has long recognized that "where there is no treaty and no controlling executive or legislative act or judicial decision," customary "[i]nternational law is part of our law." *The Paquete Habana*, 175 U.S. 677, 700 (1900). In *Sosa*, the Court explained that the ATS was enacted "on the understanding that the *common law* would provide a cause of action for the modest number of international law violations with a potential for personal liability." 542 U.S. at 724 (emphasis added).

[27] The statute originally provided that the federal district courts "shall ... have cognizance, concurrent with the courts of the several States, or the circuit courts, as the case may be, of all causes where an alien sues for a tort only in violation of the law of nations or a treaty of the United States." Act of Sept. 24, 1789, ch. 20, § 9, 1 Stat. 77. The Supreme Court has attributed no significance to its subsequent amendment. *See Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 713 n. 10.

is a jurisdictional statute only; it creates no cause of action, Justice Souter explained, because its drafters understood that "the common law would provide a cause of action for the modest number of international law violations with a potential for personal liability at the time." 542 U.S. at 724. Indeed, at the time of its adoption, the ATS "enabled federal courts to hear claims in a very limited category defined by the law of nations and recognized at common law." *Id.* at 712. These included "three specific offenses against the law of nations addressed by the criminal law of England [and identified by Blackstone]: violation of safe conducts, infringement of the rights of ambassadors, and piracy"-each a rule "binding individuals for the benefit of other individuals[, which] overlapped with the norms of state relationships." *Id.* at 715 (citing 4 W. Blackstone, *Commentaries on the Laws of England* 68 (1769)).

The Supreme Court did not, however, limit the jurisdiction of the federal courts under the ATS to those three offenses recognized by the law of nations in 1789. Instead, the Court in *Sosa* held that federal courts may recognize claims "based on the present-day law of nations" provided that the claims rest on "norm[s] of international character accepted by the civilized world and defined with a specificity comparable to the features of the 18th-century paradigms [the Court had] recognized." *Id.* at 725, 124 S.Ct. 2739. The Supreme Court cautioned that "the determination whether a norm is sufficiently definite to support a cause of action should (and, indeed, inevitably must) involve an element of judgment about the practical

consequences of making that cause available to litigants in the federal courts." *Id.* at 732-33 (footnote omitted). The Court also observed that "a related consideration is whether *international law* extends the scope of liability for a violation of a given norm to the perpetrator being sued, if the defendant is a private actor such as a corporation or an individual." *Id.* at 732 n. 20 (emphasis added). We conclude-based on international law, *Sosa,* and our own precedents-that international law, and not domestic law, governs the scope of liability for violations of customary international law under the ATS.

A. International Law Defines the Scope of Liability for Violations of Its Norms

International law is not silent on the question of the *subjects* of international law-that is, "those that, to varying extents, have legal status, personality, rights, and *duties* under international law and whose acts and relationships are the principal concerns of international law." Restatement (Third) of the Foreign Relations Law of the United States ("Restatement (Third)"), pt. II, at 70 introductory note (emphasis added); *see* 1 *Oppenheim's International Law* § 33, at 119 (Sir Robert Jennings & Sir Arthur Watts eds., 9th ed. 1996) ("An international person is one who possesses legal personality in international law, meaning one who is a *subject* of international law so as itself to enjoy rights, duties or powers established in international law, and, generally, the capacity to act on the international plane ...." (emphasis added) (footnotes omitted)). Nor does international law leave

to individual States the responsibility of defining those subjects. Rather, "[t]he concept of international person is ... derived from international law." 1 *Oppenheim's International Law* § 33, at 120; *see also* Restatement (Third), pt. II, at 70 introductory note ("[I]ndividuals and private juridical entities can have any status, capacity, rights, or duties *given them by international law or agreement* ...." (emphasis added)).[28]

That the subjects of international law are determined by international law, and not individual States, is evident from the decisions of the International Military Tribunal at Nuremberg ("Tribunal") in the aftermath of the Second World War. The significance of the judgment of the Tribunal-and of the judgments of the tribunals established by the Allied Control Council pusuant to Council Control Law No. 10 – was not simply that it

---

[28] The Restatement observes that "[i]ndividuals may be held liable for offenses against international law, such as piracy, war crimes, or genocide" and that "[c]orporations frequently are vehicles through which rights under *international economic law* are asserted." Restatement (Third), pt. II., at 71 introductory note (emphasis added); *cf.* 1 *Oppenheim's International Law* § 33, at 120 ("[T]he subjects of law in any legal system are not necessarily identical in their nature or in the extent of their rights, and their nature depends upon the needs of the community; an international person need not possess all the international rights, duties and powers normally possessed by states." (footnote omitted) (internal quotation marks omitted)). It goes without saying that the question we are dealing with here is whether corporations are subjects of the customary international law of human rights, not whether they are subjects of treaty-based "international economic law." *See generally* Part II.B, *post*.

recognized genocide and aggressive war as violations of international law. The defining legal achievement of the Nuremberg trials is that they explicitly recognized *individual liability* for the violation of specific, universal, and obligatory norms of the customary international law of human rights. In its judgment the Tribunal noted that the defendants had argued that "international law is concerned with the actions of sovereign states, and provides no punishment for individuals." *The Nurnberg Trial (United States v. Goering)*, 6 F.R.D. 69, 110 (Int'l Military Trib. at Nuremberg 1946). The Tribunal rejected that view, however, declaring that "*international law* imposes duties and liabilities upon individuals as well as upon states" and that "individuals can be punished for violations of international law." *Id.* (emphasis added).

The significance of that aspect of the Tribunal's judgment was not lost on observers at the time. Justice Jackson, who served as chief prosecutor for the United States for the trial before the Tribunal, explained in his final report to President Truman that "[the Nurnberg trials] for the first time made explicit and unambiguous what was theretofore, as the Tribunal has declared, implicit in International Law," namely, that the conduct of the leaders of Nazi Germany violated international law, "*and that for the commission of such crimes individuals are responsible.*" Robert H. Jackson, *Final Report to the President Concerning the Nurnberg War Crimes Trial* (1946) (emphasis added), *reprinted in* 20 Temp. L.Q. 338, 342 (1946) (emphasis added). General Telford Taylor, chief prosecutor for the United States for the trials conducted under Allied Control Council Law

No. 10, similarly noted in his final report to the Secretary of the Army that "the major legal significance of the Law No. 10 judgments lies ... in those portions of the judgments dealing with the *area of personal responsibility* for international law crimes." Brigadier General Telford Taylor, U.S.A., Chief of Counsel for War Crimes, *Final Report to the Secretary of the Army on the Nuernberg War Crimes Trials Under Control Council Law No. 10,* at 109 (1949); *see also* note 36, *post.*[29]

B. *Sosa* and Our Precedents Require Us to Look to International Law to Determine the Scope of Liability

In *Sosa* the Supreme Court instructed the lower federal courts to consider "whether *international law* extends the scope of liability for a violation of a given norm to the perpetrator being sued, if the defendant is a private actor such as a corporation or individual." *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 732 n. 20 (emphasis added). That language requires that we look to *international law* to determine our jurisdiction over ATS claims against a particular class of

---

[29] Under Judge Leval's approach, the extension of the scope of liability to individuals at Nuremberg was not a detectable advance of international law. That is because, in his view, international law merely "establishe[s] ... norms of prohibited conduct" and leaves individual States to determine the scope of liability. Concurring Op. 6. That view finds no support in international law.

defendant, such as corporations.[30] That conclusion is reinforced by Justice Breyer's reformulation of the issue in his concurring opinion: "The norm [of international law] must extend liability to the *type of perpetrator* (*e.g.*, a private actor) the plaintiff seeks to sue." *See id.* at 760 (Breyer, J., concurring) (emphasis added) (citing *id.* at 732 n. 20 majority opinion).

The Supreme Court's instruction to look to international law to determine the scope of liability under the ATS did not involve a revolutionary interpretation of the statute-in fact, it had long been the law of this Circuit. In *Filartiga*, we had looked to international law to determine our jurisdiction and to delineate the type of defendant who could be sued. *See* 630 F.2d at 889 ("[T]he question of federal jurisdiction under the Alien Tort Statute ... requires consideration of the law of nations."); *id.* at 880 ("In light of the universal condemnation of torture in numerous international agreements, and the renunciation of torture as an instrument of official policy by virtually all of the nations of the world (in principle if not in practice), we find that an act of torture *committed by a state official* against one held in detention violates established norms of the international law of human rights, and hence the law of nations." (emphasis added)); *see also Khulumani*, 504 F.3d at 269 (Katzmann, J., concurring) ("We have

---

[30] Although the text of the ATS limits only the category of *plaintiff* who may bring suit (namely, "aliens"), its requirement that a claim be predicated on a "violation of the law of nations" incorporates any limitation arising from customary international law on who properly can be named a *defendant*. *See* 28 U.S.C. § 1350.

repeatedly emphasized that the scope of the [ATS's] jurisdictional grant should be determined by reference to international law."). Likewise, in *Kadic v. Karadžić*, 70 F.3d 232 (2d Cir.1995) (Newman, J.), and in Judge Harry T. Edwards's notable concurring opinion in *Tel-Oren v. Libyan Arab Republic*, 726 F.2d 774, 775 (D.C.Cir.1984) (Edwards, J., concurring)-both cited with approval by the Supreme Court in *Sosa*-international law provided the rules by which the court decided whether certain conduct violated the law of nations *when committed by non-state actors*. In *Kadic*, we held that a private actor could be liable under the law of nations for genocide, war crimes, and crimes against humanity, 70 F.3d at 239-41, but in *Tel-Oren*, Judge Edwards expressed the view that a private actor could not be liable for torture under the ATS, 726 F.2d at 791-95 (Edwards, J., concurring); *see also, e.g., Flores*, 414 F.3d at 254-66 (looking to customary international law for the applicable norms).

Since *Sosa*, we have continued to adhere to the method prescribed in *Sosa* footnote 20 by looking to customary international law to determine *both* whether certain conduct leads to ATS liability *and* whether the scope of liability under the ATS extends to the defendant being sued. As recently as our decision of 2009 in *Presbyterian Church*, this same panel (including Judge Leval) declared that "footnote 20 of *Sosa*, while nominally concerned with the liability of non-state actors, supports the broader principle that the scope of liability for ATS violations should be derived from international law." 582 F.3d at 258 (footnote omitted); *see also id.* at 261 n. 12 (noting that the court "need not reach ... the question

of 'whether international law extends the scope of liability' to corporations" (quoting *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 732 n. 20)). In *Presbyterian Church*, we looked to *international law* to determine the circumstances in which aiders and abettors could be liable for violations of the customary international law of human rights. *Id.* at 258-59. We did so because "[r]ecognition of secondary liability is no less significant a decision than whether to recognize a whole new tort in the first place." *Id.* at 259. Thus, our holding today is consistent with *Presbyterian Church*, where we looked to international law to determine not only what conduct is cognizable under the ATS, but also the identity of the persons to whom that conduct is attributable (in that case, aiders and abettors).[31]

---

[31] Judge Leval's assertion that we quote *Sosa* out of context and distort the Supreme Court's reasoning is unwarranted. We interpret *Sosa* here exactly the way we did in *Presbyterian Church*, 582 F.3d at 258, 261 n. 12. We acknowledge that the Court in *Sosa* was not addressing the question of corporate liability under the ATS. Thus, the Court in footnote 20 had no occasion to draw a distinction between natural persons and juridical persons. That fact does not obscure footnote 20's fundamental point: courts must look to customary international law to determine the "scope" of liability under the ATS. That is true not only when a court is questioning whether the scope of liability under the ATS includes private actors (as opposed to state actors), but also when a court is questioning whether the scope of liability under the ATS includes juridical persons (as opposed to natural persons). The proposition that we are required to look to international law to determine whether corporations can be held liable under the ATS is not only compelled by *Sosa* and consistent with our precedents, it is also a proposition with which Judge Leval does not disagree.

Our interpretation of *Sosa* is also consistent with Judge Katzmann's separate opinion in *Khulumani*, 504 F.3d at 264 (Katzmann, J., concurring), which this same panel (including Judge Leval) adopted as the law of the Circuit in *Presbyterian Church*, *see* 582 F.3d at 258 ("This opinion draws substantially from Judge Katzmann's concurring opinion, and adopts his proposed rule as the law of this Circuit."). In *Khulumani*, Judge Katzmann observed that aiding and abetting liability-much like corporate liability-" 'does not

---

Concurring Op. 45-46 (explaining that he has "no quarrel" with the premise that "[t]o determine whether a corporation can be held civilly liable for a violation of international law, *the place to look is to international law*" (emphasis added)); *see also id.* at 46 ("[I]f we found that international law in fact exempts corporations from liability for violating its norms, we would be forced to accept that answer whether it seems reasonable to us or not.").

Not only does Judge Leval agree that we must look to customary international law in resolving the question before us, but he also agrees that the customary international law of human rights imposes no liability on corporations. Concurring Op. 67 ("It is true that international law, of its own force, imposes no liabilities on corporations or other private juridical entities."). Yet beyond those significant points of agreement our analyses diverge. We believe that the absence of a norm of corporate liability in international law ends our inquiry and deprives us of jurisdiction to consider plaintiffs' claims against corporate defendants. Under Judge Leval's approach, the absence of the relevant norm in international law merely permits a court to proceed a step further, to domestic law, in search of that norm. We respectfully submit that it is Judge Leval's approach, and not our own, that is utterly lacking in support in precedent.

constitute a discrete criminal offense but only serves as a more particularized way of identifying the persons involved' in the underlying offense." 504 F.3d at 280 (Katzmann, J., concurring) (quoting *United States v. Smith*, 198 F.3d 377, 383 (2d Cir.1999) (some internal quotation marks omitted)). Judge Katzmann further explained that "[w]hile [footnote 20 of *Sosa*] specifically concerns the liability of non-state actors, its general principle is equally applicable to the question of where to look to determine whether the scope of liability for a violation of international law should extend to aiders and abettors." *Id.* at 269. He therefore concluded that "to assure itself that it has jurisdiction to hear a claim under the [ATS], [a court] should first determine whether the alleged tort was in fact 'committed in violation of the law of nations,' 28 U.S.C. § 1350, and whether *this law would recognize the defendants' responsibility for that violation.*" *Id.* at 270 (emphasis added); *see also id.* at 281 ("Because aiding and abetting is a generally applicable means of identifying *who should be held responsible* for a particular act, ... it is ... reasonable to consider whether the theory is accepted as a *general principle of customary international law* ...." (emphases added)).[32]

---

[32] Judge Leval suggests that Judge Katzmann's approach in *Khulumani* requires a court to look only to whether a defendant's conduct violated customary international law. Concurring Op. 66-67. But that is only the first step of Judge Katzmann's approach. As Judge Katzmann carefully explained: "[T]o assure itself that it has jurisdiction to hear a claim under the [ATS], [a court] should first determine whether the alleged

Significantly, it was only because we looked to international law that we were able to recognize a norm of aiding and abetting liability under the ATS. In *Khulumani*, Judge Katzmann declined to rely on the usual presumption against aiding and abetting liability that applies in the interpretation of domestic statutes. *See Cent. Bank of Denver, N.A. v. First Interstate Bank of Denver, N.A.*, 511 U.S. 164, 182 (1994) ("[W]hen Congress enacts a statute under which a person may sue and recover damages from a private defendant for the defendant's violation of some statutory norm, there is no general presumption that the plaintiff may also sue aiders and abettors."). Instead, Judge Katzmann concluded that *Central Bank* had no bearing on aiding and abetting liability under the ATS because, "[u]nder the [ATS] the relevant norm *is provided not by domestic statute but by the law of nations*, and *that law* extends responsibility for violations of its norms to aiders and abettors." 504 F.3d at 282 (Katzmann, J., concurring) (emphases added).[33]

---

tort was in fact 'committed in violation of the law of nations,' 28 U.S.C. § 1350, *and whether this law would recognize the defendants' responsibility for that violation.*" *Khulumani*, 504 F.3d at 270 (emphasis added). In asserting that his views are consistent with his endorsement of Judge Katzmann's concurring opinion in *Khulumani*, Judge Leval simply ignores the second step of Judge Katzmann's approach.

[33] Judge Katzmann declined to reach the question of corporate liability in his concurring opinion in *Khulumani* because that question was "not raised by the defendants on appeal and therefore the issue was not briefed by the parties." *Id.* at 282. Judge Katzmann observed, however, that our Court

* * *

In sum, we have little difficulty holding that, under international law, *Sosa*, and our three decades of precedent, we are required to look to international law to determine whether corporate liability for a "violation of the law of nations," 28 U.S.C. § 1350, is a norm "accepted by the civilized world and defined with a specificity" sufficient to provide a basis for jurisdiction under the ATS, *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 725. We have looked to international law to determine whether state officials, *see Filartiga*, 630 F.2d at 880, private individuals, *see Kadic*, 70 F.3d at 239-41, and aiders and abettors, *see Presbyterian Church*, 582 F.3d at 258-59, can be held liable under the ATS. There is no principled basis for treating the question of corporate liability differently. Like the issue of aiding and abetting liability, whether corporations can be liable for alleged violations of the law of nations "is no less significant a decision than whether to recognize a whole new tort in the first place."

---

had repeatedly assumed that corporations can be liable under the ATS because private individuals are liable under the statute, *see id.* (citing *Bigio v. The Coca-Cola*, 239 F.3d 440, 447 (2d Cir.2000); *Flores*, 414 F.3d at 244), and he suggested that the Supreme Court may have done the same, *id.* at 283 (noting that *Sosa* classified both corporations and individuals as private actors (citing *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 732 n. 20)). Nonetheless, whatever Judge Katzmann's view on the ultimate question of corporate liability under the ATS, his reasoning in *Khulumani* leads to the inescapable conclusion that customary international law governs the question. We adopted that reasoning in *Presbyterian Church* in deciding the standards for aiding and abetting liability and we employ the same reasoning today in deciding whether corporations can be liable under the ATS.

Presbyterian Church, 582 F.3d at 259. It is, therefore, a decision properly made only by reference to customary international law.

Having concluded that international law controls our inquiry, we next consider what the sources of international law reveal with respect to the existence of a norm of corporate liability under customary international law.

II. Corporate Liability Is Not a Norm of Customary International Law

To attain the status of a rule of customary international law, a norm must be "specific, universal, and obligatory." *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 732 (quoting with approval the statement of a lower court) (internal quotation marks omitted); *see also Flores*, 414 F.3d at 248 ("[C]ustomary international law is composed only of those rules that States universally abide by, or accede to, out of a sense of legal obligation and mutual concern."); Restatement (Third) § 102(2) ("Customary international law results from a general and consistent practice of states followed by them from a sense of legal obligation."). Defining such norms "is no simple task," as "[c]ustomary international law is discerned from myriad decisions made in numerous and varied international and domestic arenas." *Flores*, 414 F.3d at 247. The sources consulted are therefore of the utmost importance. As the Supreme Court re-emphasized in *Sosa*, we look to "those sources we have long, albeit cautiously, recognized":

> "[W]here there is no treaty, and no controlling executive or legislative act or judicial decision, resort must be had to the *customs and usages of civilized nations;* and, as evidence of these, to the works of jurists and commentators, who by years of labor, research and experience, have made themselves peculiarly well acquainted with the subjects of which they treat. Such works are resorted to by judicial tribunals, not for the speculations of their authors concerning what the law ought to be, but for trustworthy evidence of what the law really is."

542 U.S. at 733-34 (emphasis added) (quoting *The Paquete Habana,* 175 U.S. at 700); *see also United States v. Smith,* 18 U.S. (5 Wheat.) 153, 160-61 (1820) (Story, J.) (identifying "the general usage and practice of nations[;] ... judicial decisions recognising and enforcing that law[;]" and "the works of jurists, writing professedly on public law" as proper sources of customary international law); *cf. United States v. Yousef,* 327 F.3d 56, 100 n. 33 (2d Cir.2003) (explaining that, "in the parlance of international law," "jurists" and "publicists" are used as synonyms for "scholars"). Agreements or declarations that are merely aspirational, and that "do[ ] not of [their] own force impose obligations as a matter of international law," are of "little utility" in discerning norms of customary international law. *Sosa,* 542 U.S. at 734 (discussing the limited utility of the Universal

Declaration of Human Rights, G.A. Res. 217A (III), U.N. Doc. A/810 (1948)).[34]

In this Circuit we have long recognized as authoritative the sources of international law identified in Article 38 of the Statute of the International Court of Justice ("ICJ Statute").[35] *See Filartiga*, 630 F.2d at 880-81 & n. 8 (describing

---

[34] Our holding in *Flores* is consistent with the Supreme Court's rejection of the proposition that the Universal Declaration of Human Rights is an authoritative source of customary international law. 414 F.3d at 259-62 (explaining that the Universal Declaration of Human Rights is "not [a] proper source[ ] of customary international law because [it is] merely aspirational and [was] never intended to be binding on member States of the United Nations"). And it is consistent with the views of several of our sister Circuits. *See, e.g., Igartúa-De La Rosa v. United States*, 417 F.3d 145, 150 (1st Cir.2005) (en banc) ("The Universal Declaration of Human Rights is precatory: that is, it creates aspirational goals but not legal obligations, even as between states."); *Haitian Refugee Ctr. v. Gracey*, 809 F.2d 794, 816 n. 17 (D.C.Cir.1987) (noting that the Universal Declaration of Human rights "is merely a nonbinding resolution, not a treaty, adopted by the United Nations General Assembly").

[35] The ICJ Statute is an integral part of the United Nations Charter, a treaty ratified by the United States in 1945. *See Flores*, 414 F.3d at 250 n. 24 (discussing the United States' ratification of the United Nations Charter). Article 38 sets forth the sources relied upon by the International Court of Justice ("ICJ") to determine international law. *See Yousef*, 327 F.3d at 100. As we explained in *Flores*, "the [ICJ] is a multinational [judicial] body charged with discerning and applying international law." 414 F.3d at 250 n. 24; *see also id.* at 251 n. 25 (noting that, under Article 59 of the ICJ statute, a "decision of the [ICJ] has no binding force except between the parties and in respect of that particular case").

Article 38 as consistent with the Supreme Court's historical approach to sources of international law); *see also* J.L. Brierly, *The Law of Nations* 56 (Sir Humphrey Waldock ed., 6th ed. 1963) (referring to Article 38 as "a text of the highest authority"); Restatement (Third) § 103 (describing similar sources as evidence of international law). Article 38 provides in relevant part:

> 1. The Court, whose function is to decide in accordance with international law such disputes as are submitted to it, shall apply:
>
> a. international conventions, whether general or particular, establishing rules expressly recognized by the contesting states;
>
> b. international custom, as evidence of a general practice accepted as law;
>
> c. the general principles of law recognized by civilized nations;
>
> d. subject to the provisions of Article 59, judicial decisions and the teachings of the most highly qualified publicists [*i.e.*, scholars or "jurists"] of the various nations, as *subsidiary means for the determination of rules of law.*

ICJ Statute, art. 38, June 26, 1945, 59 Stat. 1055, 1060, 33 U.N.T.S. 993 (emphasis added). With those principles in mind, we consider whether the sources of international law reveal that corporate liability has attained universal acceptance as a rule of customary international law.

A. International Tribunals

Insofar as international tribunals are established for the specific purpose of imposing liability on those who violate the law of nations, the history and conduct of those tribunals is instructive. We find it particularly significant, therefore, that no international tribunal of which we are aware has *ever* held a corporation liable for a violation of the law of nations.

1. The Nuremberg Tribunals

The Charter of the International Military Tribunal, commonly known as the "London Charter," authorized the punishment of the major war criminals of the European Axis following the Second World War. *See* Agreement for the Prosecution and Punishment of the Major War Criminals of the European Axis (the "London Charter"), Aug. 8, 1945, 59 Stat. 1544, 82 U.N.T.S. 279. The London Charter and the trials at Nuremberg that followed are collectively the single most important source of modern customary international law concerning liability for violations of fundamental human rights.[36]

---

[36] Before the Second World War, international law provided few protections of the human rights of individuals. Hersch Lauterpacht, *An International Bill of the Rights of Man* 47 (1945). Such modest recognition of human rights as existed before the First World War involved assertions of a right of humanitarian intervention for the protection of oppressed religious groups. *See* Louis B. Sohn & Thomas Buergenthal, *International Protection of Human Rights* 137-211 (1973); *see also* Brierly, *ante*, at 291-92. In the period after that war the

League of Nations undertook for the first time an international regime to protect racial, religious, or linguistic minorities. *See* Sohn & Buergenthal, *ante*, at 213-335; Brierly, *ante*, at 292. As an authoritative work on the *travaux preparatoire*, or "legislative history," of the 1998 Rome Statute of the International Criminal Court has observed:

> [T]he first instrument providing general requirements for *individual responsibility* in a binding manner was the Charter of the International Military Tribunal (IMT) in Nuremberg: aside from establishing individual responsibility for certain crimes against peace, war crimes, and crimes against humanity (Article 6), it partially covered the early stages of planning and preparation and certain types of complicity, declared the official position of defendants, including Heads of State or other government officials, as not freeing them from responsibility (Article 7) and recognized superior orders, if at all, as mitigating circumstances at most (Article 8).

Albin Eser, *Individual Criminal Responsibility, in* 1 *The Rome Statute of the International Criminal Court* 767, 774-75 (Antonio Cassese et al. eds., 2002) (emphasis added) (footnote omitted).

We rely here on the "teachings of the most highly qualified publicists of the various nations." ICJ Statute, *ante*, art. 38; *see* note 35, *ante;* note 47, *post*. Professor Cassese, co-editor of a multi-volume work on the history of the Rome Statute, is Professor of International Law at the University of Florence and former President of the International Criminal Tribunal for the former Yugoslavia. Professor Brierly was the Chichele Professor of International Law in the University of Oxford. Sir Hersch Lauterpacht was the Whewell Professor of Public International Law in the University of Cambridge and later would serve as a Judge of the International Court of Justice. *See* Lauterpacht Centre for International Law, Sir

As Justice Jackson explained, the London Charter "is a basic charter in the International Law of the future," and the Nuremberg trials took great strides in "ma[king] explicit and unambiguous" the human rights norms that had "theretofore ... [been] implicit in International Law." Jackson, *Final Report, ante*, at 342. And as Judge Katzmann noted in *Khulumani*: "[C]ourts, international bodies, and scholars have recognized that the principles set out in the London Charter and applied by the International Military Tribunal are significant not only because they have garnered broad acceptance, but also because they were viewed as reflecting and crystallizing preexisting customary international law." 504 F.3d at 271 (Katzmann, J., concurring).

It is notable, then, that the London Charter, which established the International Military

---

Hersch Lauterpacht, 1897-1960, http:// www. lcil. cam. ac. uk/ about_ the_ centre/ sir_ hersch_ lauterpacht. php (last visited Aug. 20, 2010). Louis B. Sohn was the Bemis Professor of International Law and the John Harvey Gregory Lecturer in International Organization at the Harvard Law School. Thomas Buergenthal was a Professor of International Law at the Law School of the State University of New York (Buffalo) and the George Washington University and now serves as a Judge of the International Court of Justice. Sir Humphrey Waldock, editor of the sixth edition of Brierly's *The Law of Nations*, was at the time of publication the Chichele Professor of Public International Law in the University of Oxford and a member of the International Law Commission. *See* Sir Humphrey Waldock, 77; Head of International Court, N.Y. Times, Aug. 18, 1981, at B19. He previously served as president of the European Commission on Human Rights and later became a judge and president of the International Court of Justice. *Id.*

Tribunal at Nuremberg, granted the Tribunal jurisdiction over *natural persons only*. *See* London Charter, *ante*, art. 6, 59 Stat. at 1547 (granting the tribunal jurisdiction to "try and punish *persons* ... whether as *individuals* or as *members* of organizations"-*i.e.*, natural persons (emphases added)); *see also* Charter of the International Military Tribunal for the Far East, art. 5, Jan. 19, 1946, amended Apr. 26, 1946, 4 Bevans 20, 22 (granting the tribunal jurisdiction over "war criminals who as *individuals* or as *members* of organizations are charged with offenses" (emphases added)).

The London Charter also granted the International Military Tribunal the authority to declare organizations "criminal"-and several German government and military organizations, such as the SS and the Gestapo, were, in fact, indicted. London Charter, *ante*, art. 9, 59 Stat. at 1548 ("At the trial of any individual member of any group or organization the Tribunal may declare ... that the group or organization of which the individual was a member was a criminal organization."); Ann Tusa & John Tusa, *The Nuremberg Trial* 425 (1983) (describing the indictment of six organizations). *See generally The Nurnberg Trial*, 6 F.R.D. at 136-43 (describing the structure of the SS and the Gestapo and the criminal activities of their members). Such a declaration following indictment, however, did not result in the organization being punished or having liability assessed against it. Rather, the effect of declaring an organization criminal was merely to facilitate the prosecution of *individuals* who were members of the organization. *See* London Charter, *ante*, art. 10, 59 Stat. at 1548 ("In cases where a

group or organization is declared criminal by the Tribunal, the competent national authority of any Signatory shall have the right to bring individuals to trial for membership therein before national, military or occupation courts. *In any such case the criminal nature of the group or organization is considered proved and shall not be questioned.*" (emphasis added)).

Echoing the London Charter's imposition of liability on natural persons only, the subsequent United States Military Tribunals, established under Control Council Law No. 10, prosecuted *corporate executives* for their role in violating customary international law during the Second World War, but not the corporate entities themselves. *See generally* Control Council Law No. 10, Punishment of Persons Guilty of War Crimes, Crimes Against Peace and Against Humanity, *in* 1 *Enactments and Approved Papers of the Control Council and Coordinating Committee, Allied Control Authority Germany* 306 (1945), *available at* http:// www. loc. gov/ rr/ frd/ Military_ Law/ Enactments/ Volume- I. pdf.[37] This approach to liability can be seen most clearly in the tribunal's treatment of the notorious I.G. Farben chemical company ("I.G. Farben").

---

[37] Control Council Law No. 10 was enacted "[i]n order to give effect to the terms of ... the London Agreement of 8 August 1945, and the Charter issued pursuant thereto [*i.e.*, the London Charter] and in order to establish a uniform legal basis in Germany for the prosecution of war criminals and other similar offenders, *other than those dealt with by the International Military Tribunal.*" Control Council Law No. 10, preamble, *ante* (emphasis added).

The refusal of the military tribunal at Nuremberg to impose liability on I.G. Farben is not a matter of happenstance or oversight. This corporation's production of, among other things, oil, rubber, nitrates, and fibers was harnessed to the purposes of the Nazi state, and it is no exaggeration to assert that the corporation made possible the war crimes and crimes against humanity perpetrated by Nazi Germany, including its infamous programs of looting properties of defeated nations, slave labor, and genocide:

> The depth of the partnership [between the Nazi state and I.G. Farben] was reached at Auschwitz, the extermination center [in Poland], where four million human beings were destroyed in accordance with the "Final Solution of the Jewish Question," Hitler's plan to destroy an entire people. Drawn by the almost limitless reservoir of death camp labor, I.G. [Farben] chose to build a great industrial complex at Auschwitz for the production of synthetic rubber and oil.

Joseph Borkin, *The Crime and Punishment of I.G. Farben* 2-3 (1978). Auschwitz was an I.G. Farben slave camp where millions were exterminated by Zyklon B, an insecticide knowingly and intentionally manufactured and provided by I.G. Farben and affiliated corporate entities for a new and lethal use as an asphyxiating agent in the gas chambers at Auschwitz. *Id.* at 122-23.

Twenty-four executives of Farben were charged, *inter alia*, with "Planning, Preparation, Initiation, and Waging of Wars of Aggression and Invasions of Other Countries"; "Plunder and Spoliation"; and "Slavery and Mass Murder." *See* 7

Trials of War Criminals Before the Nuernberg Military Tribunals Under Control Council Law No. 10 (*"The Farben Case"*) 11-60 (1952); *see also* Borkin, *ante,* at 137 (discussing the indictment of I.G. Farben executives). But the I.G. Farben corporate entity was not charged, nor was it named in the indictment as a criminal organization. In issuing its judgment, the tribunal pointedly observed that "the corporate defendant, Farben, is not before the bar of this Tribunal and cannot be subjected to criminal penalties in these proceedings." 8 *The Farben Case, ante,* at 1153. The Tribunal emphasized:

> We have used the term "Farben" as descriptive of the instrumentality of cohesion in the name of which the enumerated acts of spoliation were committed. But corporations act through individuals and, under the conception of *personal individual guilt* ... the prosecution, to discharge the burden imposed upon it in this case, must establish by competent proof beyond a reasonable doubt that an *individual defendant* was either a participant in the illegal act or that, being aware thereof, he authorized or approved it.

Id. (emphases added).[38] Those statements parallel the oft-cited passage of the Nuremberg judgment, made in response to the argument that international law is concerned only with the actions of sovereign states: "Crimes against international law are committed by men, not by abstract entities, and only by punishing individuals who commit such crimes can the provisions of international law be enforced." *The Nurnberg Trial*, 6 F.R.D. at 110.

In declining to impose corporate liability under international law in the case of the most nefarious corporate enterprise known to the civilized world, while prosecuting the men who led I.G. Farben, the military tribunals established under Control Council Law No. 10 expressly defined liability under the law of nations as liability that could not be divorced from *individual* moral responsibility. It is thus clear that, at the time of the Nuremberg trials, corporate liability was not recognized as a "specific, universal, and obligatory" norm of customary international law. *See Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 732, 124 S.Ct. 2739 (internal quotation marks omitted).

---

[38] The tribunal also noted that "one may not utilize the corporate structure to achieve an immunity from criminal responsibility for illegal acts." *Id.* Accordingly, "where private individuals, including juristic persons, proceed to exploit the military occupancy by acquiring private property against the will and consent of the former owner, such action ... is in violation of international law." *Id.* at 1132. In other words, *individuals* who commit violations of customary international law do not immunize themselves from liability by acting through the corporate form.

We turn now to international tribunals convened since Nuremberg to determine whether there is any evidence that the concept of corporate liability has coalesced into a "specific, universal, and obligatory" norm.

2. International Tribunals Since Nuremberg

Since Nuremberg, international tribunals have continually declined to hold corporations liable for violations of customary international law. For example, the charters establishing both the International Criminal Tribunal for the former Yugoslavia, or "ICTY" and the International Criminal Tribunal for Rwanda, or "ICTR" expressly confined the tribunals' jurisdiction to "natural persons." *See* International Criminal Tribunal for the Former Yugoslavia Statute, S.C. Res. 827, U.N. Doc. S/RES/827 (May 25, 1993), *adopting* The Secretary-General, Report Pursuant to Paragraph 2 of Security Council Resolution 808 ("Report of the Secretary-General"), art. 6, U.N. Doc. S/25704 (May 3, 1993) ("The International Tribunal shall have jurisdiction over *natural persons* ...."); Statute of the International Tribunal for Rwanda, art. 5, S.C. Res. 955, U.N. Doc. S/RES/955 (Nov. 8, 1994) (same); *cf. Khulumani,* 504 F.3d at 274 (Katzmann, J., concurring) ("[T]he ICTY Statute is particularly significant because the 'Individual Criminal Responsibility' section of that statute was intended to codify existing norms of customary international law.").

The commentary contained in the Report of the Secretary-General of the United Nations on the ICTY reveals that jurisdiction over corporations was

considered but expressly rejected: "[T]he ordinary meaning of the term 'persons responsible for serious violations of international humanitarian law' would be *natural persons to the exclusion of juridical persons*." Report of the Secretary-General, *ante*, ¶ 50. Moreover, unlike the International Military Tribunal at Nuremberg, the ICTY lacked the authority to declare organizations "criminal." *Id.* ¶ 51 ("The question arises ... whether a juridical person, such as an association or organization, may be considered criminal as such and thus its members, for that reason alone, be made subject to the jurisdiction of the International Tribunal. The Secretary-General believes that this concept should not be retained in regard to the International Tribunal. The criminal acts set out in this statute are carried out by natural persons ...."); *cf.* London Charter, *ante*, art. 9, 59 Stat. at 1548. Thus, to the extent that the International Military Tribunal at Nuremberg possessed some limited authority to declare corporations criminal-which, as explained above, operated merely as an evidentiary rule for later trials imposing liability on *individuals*-subsequent tribunals have not retained that procedure.

More recently, the Rome Statute of the ICC also limits that tribunal's jurisdiction to "natural persons." *See* The Rome Statute of the International Criminal Court ("Rome Statute") art. 25(1), *opened for signature* July 17, 1998, 37 I.L.M. 1002, 1016; *see also* Albin Eser, *Individual Criminal Responsibility*, *in* 1 *The Rome Statute of the International Criminal Court* 767, 778 (Antonio Cassese et al. eds., 2002) ("[W]hen reading paragraphs (1), (2), and (3) of Article 25 of the ICC Statute together, there can be

no doubt that by limiting criminal responsibility to individual natural persons, the Rome Statute implicitly negates-at least for its own jurisdiction-the punishability of corporations and other legal entities."). Significantly, a proposal to grant the ICC jurisdiction over corporations and other "juridical" persons was advanced by the French delegation, but the proposal was rejected. *See* Eser, *ante*, at 779. As commentators have explained, the French proposal was rejected in part because "criminal liability of corporations is still rejected in many national legal orders" and thus would pose challenges for the ICC's principle of "complementarity." [39] *Id.; see also Draft Report of the Intersessional Meeting from 19 to 30 January 1998 [Held] in Zuthphen, The Netherlands, in The Statute of the International Criminal Court: A Documentary History* 221, 245 n. 79 (M. Cherif Bassiouni ed., 1998) ("There is a deep divergence of views as to the advisability of including criminal responsibility of legal [*i.e.*, juridical] persons in the statute."); Andrew Clapham, *The Question of Jurisdiction Under International Criminal Law Over Legal Persons: Lessons from the Rome Conference on an International Criminal Court*, in *Liability of Multinational Corporations Under International Law* 139, 157 (Menno T. Kamminga & Saman Zia-Zarifi eds., 2000) ("This proposal was finally withdrawn by the French delegation when it became clear that

---

[39] "Complementarity" is the principle, embodied in the Rome Statute, by which the ICC declines to exercise jurisdiction over a case that is simultaneously being investigated or prosecuted by a State having jurisdiction over it. *See* Rome Statute, *ante*, art. 17.

there was no *possibility that a text could be adopted by consensus* .... For some delegations the whole notion of corporate criminal responsibility was simply 'alien', raising problems of complementarity." (emphasis added)). The history of the Rome Statute therefore confirms the absence of any generally recognized principle or consensus among States concerning corporate liability for violations of customary international law.

In sum, modern international tribunals make it abundantly clear that, since Nuremberg, the concept of corporate liability for violations of customary international law has not even begun to "ripen[ ]" into a universally accepted norm of international law. *Cf. The Paquete Habana*, 175 U.S. at 686 (explaining that a practice can "gradually ripen[ ] into a rule of international law" through "usage among civilized nations").

B. International Treaties

Treaties "are proper evidence of customary international law because, and insofar as, they create *legal obligations* akin to contractual obligations on the States parties to them." *Flores*, 414 F.3d at 256. Although all treaties ratified by more than one State provide *some* evidence of the custom and practice of nations, "a treaty will only constitute *sufficient proof* of a norm of *customary international law* if an overwhelming majority of States have ratified the treaty, *and* those States uniformly and consistently act in accordance with its principles." *Id.* (second emphasis added). Moreover, as one distinguished scholar of international law has explained:

> The ordinary treaty by which two or more states enter into engagements with one another for some *special* object can very rarely be used even as evidence to establish the existence of a rule of *general law;* it is more probable that the very reason of the treaty was to create an obligation which would not have existed by the general law, or to exclude an existing rule which would otherwise have applied.

Brierly, *ante,* at 57 (emphases added). That a provision appears in one treaty (or more), therefore, is not proof of a well-established norm of *customary* international law.

One district court in our Circuit erroneously overvalued the importance of a number of international treaties in finding that corporate liability has attained the status of customary international law. *See Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc.*, 244 F.Supp.2d 289, 316-17 (S.D.N.Y.2003) (denying defendants' motion to dismiss). *But see Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc.*, 453 F.Supp.2d 633 (S.D.N.Y.2006) (granting summary judgment to defendants on different grounds), *affirmed by* 582 F.3d 244 (2d Cir.2009). None of the treaties relied upon in the district court's 2003 *Presbyterian Church* opinion have been ratified by the United States, and most of them have not been ratified by other States whose interests would be most profoundly affected by

the treaties' terms.[40] *Cf. Flores*, 414 F.3d at 256-57 (explaining that a treaty's evidentiary value is dependent, in part, on the number and "relative influence ... in international affairs" of the States that have ratified it). Those treaties are therefore insufficient-considered either individually or collectively-to demonstrate that corporate liability is universally recognized as a norm of customary international law.

Even if those specialized treaties had been ratified by an "overwhelming majority" of states, *id.* at 256-as some recent treaties providing for corporate liability have been, *see, e.g.*, Convention Against Transnational Organized Crime, art. 10(1), *adopted*

---

[40] The district court relied on the following treaties: (1) Convention Concerning the Application of the Principles of the Right to Organise and to Bargain Collectively, *adopted* July 1, 1949, 96 U.N.T.S. 257 (not ratified by the United States); (2) Convention on Third Party Liability in the Field of Nuclear Energy, *done* July 29, 1960, amended Jan. 28, 1964, 956 U.N.T.S. 263 (not ratified by the United States, China, the Soviet Union, or Germany); (3) International Convention on Civil Liability for Oil Pollution Damage, *done* Nov. 29, 1969, 973 U.N.T.S. 3 (not ratified by the United States, China, or the Soviet Union); (4) Vienna Convention on Civil Liability for Nuclear Damage, *done* May 21, 1963, 1063 U.N.T.S. 265 (not ratified by the United States, China, France, Germany, or the United Kingdom); (5) Convention Relating to Civil Liability in the Field of Maritime Carriage of Nuclear Material, *done* Dec. 17, 1971, 974 U.N.T.S. 255 (not ratified by the United States, China, the Soviet Union, or the United Kingdom); and (6) Convention on Civil Liability for Oil Pollution Damage Resulting from Exploration for and Exploitation of Seabed Mineral Resources, *done* Dec. 17, 1976, *reprinted at* 16 I.L.M. 1450 (signed by six States but ratified by none). *Presbyterian Church*, 244 F.Supp.2d at 317.

Nov. 15, 2000, S. Treaty Doc. 108-16; Convention on Combating Bribery of Foreign Public Officials in International Business Transactions, art. 2, *done* Dec. 17, 1997, S. Treaty Doc. No. 105-43-the fact that those treaties impose obligations on corporations in the context of the treaties' particular subject matter tells us nothing about whether corporate liability for, say, violations of *human rights,* which are not a subject of those treaties, is universally recognized as a norm of *customary international law.* Significantly, to find that a treaty embodies or creates a rule of customary international law would mean that the rule applies beyond the limited subject matter of the treaty and *to nations that have not ratified it. See* 1 *Oppenheim's International Law* § 626, at 1261. To construe those treaties as so-called "law-making" treaties-that is, treaties that codify existing norms of customary international law or crystallize an emerging rule of customary international law-would be wholly inappropriate and without precedent. *See id.* § 583, at 1203-04 (discussing "law-making" treaties).

As noted above, there is no historical evidence of an existing or even nascent norm of customary international law imposing liability on corporations for violations of human rights. It cannot be said, therefore, that those treaties on specialized questions codify an existing, general rule of customary international law. Nor can those recent treaties, in light of their limited number and specialized subject matter, be viewed as crystallizing an emerging norm of customary international law. *See id.* § 583, at 1204 (explaining that "relatively extensive participation in a treaty, coupled with a *subject matter of general*

significance and stipulations which accord with the general sense of the international community, do establish for some treaties an influence far beyond the limits of formal participation in them" (footnote omitted)). Furthermore, even if, as a general rule, treaties on a specialized subject matter could be viewed as crystallizing a norm of customary international law (which they generally cannot), it would be inappropriate to do so in this case in light of the recent *express rejection* in major multilateral treaties of a norm of corporate liability in the context of human rights violations. *See, e.g.*, Rome Statute, *ante*, art. 25.

Finally, the few specialized treaties imposing liability on corporations have not had such influence that a general rule of corporate liability has become a norm of customary international law. The ICJ in 1969 described the process by which that might occur in the well-known *North Sea Continental Shelf Cases*. There, Denmark and the Netherlands had argued that the Federal Republic of Germany was bound by a particular provision of a treaty, which Germany had not ratified, because the rule embodied in the multilateral treaty had become a norm of customary international law. According to the ICJ, accepting that view would require

> treating [a particular provision of the 1958 Geneva Continental Shelf Convention] as a norm-creating provision which has constituted the foundation of, or has generated a rule which, while only conventional or contractual in its origin, has since

> passed into the general *corpus* of international law, and is now accepted as such by the *opinio juris*, so as to have become binding even for countries which have never, and do not, become parties to the Convention. There is no doubt that this process is a perfectly possible one and does from time to time occur: it constitutes indeed one of the recognized methods by which new rules of customary international law may be formed. At the same time this result is not lightly to be regarded as having been attained.

North Sea Continental Shelf Cases, [1969] 8 I.L.M. 340, 373-74. For a treaty provision to attain the status of a norm of customary international law, the ICJ explained, "[i]t would in the first place be necessary that the provision concerned should, at all events potentially, be of a *fundamentally norm-creating character* such as could be regarded as forming the basis of a general rule of law." *Id.* at 374 (emphasis added). Provisions on corporate liability in a handful of specialized treaties cannot be said to have a "fundamentally norm-creating character." Moreover, as the history of the Rome Statute demonstrates, "still unresolved controversies as to the exact meaning and scope of this notion" of corporate liability "raise further doubts as to the potentially norm-creating character of the rule." *Id.* Accordingly, provisions imposing corporate liability in some recent specialized treaties have not

established corporate liability as a norm of customary international law.

In reaching the contrary conclusion in *Presbyterian Church*, the judge to whom the case was originally assigned in the district court acknowledged that "most treaties *do not* bind corporations" but reasoned that "[i]f corporations can be liable for unintentional torts such as oil spills or nuclear accidents, *logic would suggest* that they can be held liable for intentional torts such as complicity in genocide, slave trading, or torture." *Presbyterian Church*, 244 F.Supp.2d at 317 (emphases added). In addition to the reasons discussed above, the district court's conclusion was flawed by its use of an improper methodology for discerning norms of customary international law: customary international law does not develop through the "logical" expansion of existing norms. *Cf. Yousef*, 327 F.3d at 103-04 ("The strictly limited set of crimes subject to universal jurisdiction cannot be expanded by drawing an analogy between some new crime ... and universal jurisdiction's traditional subjects."). Rather, as the Supreme Court has explained, it develops, if at all, through the custom and practice "among civilized nations ... gradually ripening into a rule of international law." *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 715 (quoting *The Paquete Habana*, 175 U.S. at 686).[41]

---

[41] Another district court in our Circuit has similarly allowed claims against corporate defendants to proceed under the ATS despite acknowledging the "strength of authority supporting" the argument that corporate liability is *not* recognized as a norm of customary international law. *In re Agent Orange Prod. Liab. Litig.*, 373 F.Supp.2d 7, 56 (E.D.N.Y.2005)

It bears underscoring that the purpose of the ATS was not to encourage United States courts to create new norms of customary international law unilaterally. *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 728 (explaining that

---

(Weinstein, J.); *id.* at 57 (noting that "in the Nuremberg trials, this point of lack of corporate liability appeared to have been explicitly stated"). Judge Weinstein rejected the argument that corporations cannot be liable under the ATS because, among other things, "[l]imiting civil liability to individuals while exonerating the corporation ... *makes little sense* in today's world," and "[d]efendants present[ed] *no policy reason* why corporations should be uniquely exempt from tort liability under the ATS," and "even if it were not true that international law recognizes corporations as defendants" they could still be sued under the ATS because "an ATS claim is a federal common law claim and it is a bedrock tenet of American law that corporations can be held liable for their torts." *Id.* at 58, 59 (emphases added).

Customary international law, however, is developed through the customs and practices of States, not by what "makes ... sense" to a judge, by the "policy reason[s]" recognized by a judge, or by what a judge regards as "a bedrock tenet of American law." *See Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 738 (refusing to accept plaintiff's argument because "in the present, imperfect world, it expresses an aspiration that exceeds any binding customary rule having the specificity we require"); *accord Nestle*, No. CV 05-5133, slip op. at 135 ("*Sosa* prohibits courts from substituting abstract aspirations-or even pragmatic concerns-in place of specific international rules.").

Nor is customary international law developed through "parity of reasoning," as some scholars have suggested. *See* Harold Hongju Koh, *Separating Myth from Reality About Corporate Responsibility Litigation*, 7 J. Int'l Econ. L. 263, 265 (2004) (suggesting that because corporations may have some "rights" under international law, "by parity of reasoning, they must have duties as well").

federal courts have "no congressional mandate to seek out and define new and debatable violations of the law of nations"). Instead, the statute was rooted in the ancient concept of comity among nations and was intended to provide a remedy for violations of customary international law that "threaten[] serious consequences in international affairs." *Id.* at 715 (noting that this concern "was probably on the minds of the men who drafted the ATS"). Unilaterally recognizing new norms of customary international law-that is, norms that have not been universally accepted by the rest of the civilized world-would potentially create friction in our relations with foreign nations and, therefore, would contravene the international comity the statute was enacted to promote.[42]

We conclude, therefore, that the relatively few international treaties that impose particular obligations on corporations do not establish corporate liability as a "specific, universal, and obligatory" norm of customary international law. *Id.* at 732 (internal quotation marks omitted). Although those treaties suggest a trend towards imposing corporate

---

[42] As the Supreme Court recognized in *Sosa*, some ATS litigation has already threatened international comity by prompting objections from foreign governments. 542 U.S. at 733 n. 21 (noting that the government of South Africa had objected to litigation against "various corporations alleged to have participated in, or abetted, the regime of apartheid that formerly controlled South Africa"); *see also Khulumani*, 504 F.3d at 297 (Korman, J., concurring in part and dissenting in part) (noting that the governments of the United Kingdom and Canada had also expressed "profound concern" over the apartheid litigation).

liability in *some special* contexts, no trend is detectable outside such narrow applications in specialized treaties, and there is nothing to demonstrate that corporate liability has yet been recognized as a norm of the customary international law of human rights.[43]

---

[43] A few words on "general principles of law" are in order. *See* ICJ Statute, *ante*, art. 38(1)(c) (identifying "general principles of law recognized by civilized nations" as a source of customary international law); Restatement (Third) § 102 cmt. *l.* ("General principles are a *secondary source* of international law, resorted to for developing international law interstitially in special circumstances." (emphasis added)); *see also* Steven R. Ratner, *Corporations and Human Rights: A Theory of Legal Responsibility*, 111 Yale L.J. 443, 451 (2001) ("[D]omestic legal principles matter only to the extent they are shared by many different legal systems and, even then, are *subsidiary to treaties and customary law*." (emphasis added)). As one leading authority on the subject has observed, for much of the twentieth century corporate criminal liability was a unique feature of American law, with most European legal systems subscribing to the view that "guilt is personal, not vicarious, and that penal sanctions should be directed at culpable corporate people, not the corporate entity." *See* Leonard Orland, *Corporate Criminal Liability* § 5.03[A] (2006) (explaining that the "traditional French model [which was influential throughout Europe] declared that a corporation is incapable of committing a crime-a principle derived from humanitarian concerns of *personal criminal liability* established during the French Revolution." (emphasis added)). The fact that corporate criminal liability has recently obtained greater acceptance in Europe, *see id.* § 5.03[C]-although interesting as a matter of *comparative law*-does not demonstrate that corporate liability has attained the status of a norm of *customary international law*, *see Filartiga*, 630 F.2d at 888 (explaining that customary international law consists of norms that are "of mutual, and not merely several, concern"); *Vencap*, 519 F.2d at 1015 (explaining that international law concerns the dealings of states "*inter se*"

C. Works of Publicists

Although the works of publicists (*i.e.*, scholars or "jurists") can be a relevant source of customary international law, "[s]uch works are resorted to by judicial tribunals, not for the speculations of their authors concerning what the law ought to be, but for trustworthy evidence of what the law really is." *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 734, 124 S.Ct. 2739 (quoting *The Paquete Habana*, 175 U.S. at 700, 20 S.Ct. 290); *see also* ICJ Statute, *ante*, art. 38(1)(d), 59 Stat. at 1060 (directing the ICJ to apply "judicial decisions and the teachings

---

and that "[w]e cannot subscribe to the view that the Eighth Amendment 'Thou shalt not steal' is part of the law of nations" simply because "every civilized nation doubtless has this as a part of its legal system" (some internal quotation marks omitted)); *see also Flores*, 414 F.3d at 249 ("Even if conduct is universally proscribed by States in their domestic law, that fact is not necessarily significant or relevant for purposes of customary international law.").

We recognize, of course, that customary international law is not a "static" body of law incapable of evolution or growth. As we explained thirty years ago in *Filartiga*, "courts must interpret international law not as it was in 1789, but as it has *evolved* and exists among the nations of the world today." 630 F.2d at 881 (emphasis added). Nevertheless, "[t]he requirement that a rule command the 'general assent of civilized nations' to become binding upon them all is a stringent one." *Id.* For the reasons stated by Judge Friendly in *Vencap*, 519 F.2d at 1015, the movement towards imposing criminal liability on corporations as a matter of *domestic law* does not, on its own, create a norm of customary international law-particularly in light of the "express international accords," *Filartiga*, 630 F.2d at 888, which categorically reject imposing liability on corporations, *see, e.g.*, Rome Statute, *ante*, art. 25.

of the most highly qualified publicists of the various nations, as *subsidiary means for the determination of rules of law*." (emphasis added)); *see* note 47, *post*.[44]

---

[44] Judge Leval makes much out of two "venerable" opinions of Attorneys General of the United States in which the Attorney General appears to have assumed that corporations can sue or be sued under the ATS. *See* Concurring Op. 24-25. Our reasons for placing little weight on those opinions should be apparent on their face. Most importantly, neither opinion does anything more than baldly declare that a corporation can *sue* under the ATS (in the case of the 1795 opinion of Attorney General William Bradford) or that a corporation can *be sued* under the ATS (in the case of the 1907 opinion of Attorney General Charles L. Bonaparte). Unlike the works of publicists on which we have relied as a secondary source of customary international law, neither opinion gives any *basis* for its assumptions about customary international law.

The 1907 opinion of Attorney General Bonaparte declares (again, without any analysis or citation of authority) that the ATS would "provide a forum *and a right of action* " against a corporation. 26 Op. Att'y Gen. 250, 253 (1907). It is, therefore, directly at odds with the Supreme Court's decision in *Sosa*, which held that the ATS is jurisdictional only and does *not* create any kind of right of action. *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 713-14. In light of that conflict with *Sosa*, the opinion of Attorney General Bonaparte is a dubious authority on which to rely in interpreting the ATS. *Cf. Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 721 (citing the 1795 opinion of Attorney General Bradford because Bradford-unlike, apparently, Attorney General Bonaparte-"understood the ATS to provide jurisdiction over what must have amounted to common law causes of action").

The 1795 opinion of Attorney General Bradford, furthermore, concludes only that a "company" can *bring suit against an individual* under the ATS. *See* 1 Op. Att'y Gen. 57, 58-59 (1795) (opining that "the Sierra Leone Company," which maintained the "colony of Sierra Leone," could bring suit under

the ATS against "certain American citizens trading to the coast of Africa" for their actions in "join[ing] ... a French fleet in attacking the settlement, and plundering or destroying the property of British subjects on that coast"). As an initial matter, it is far from clear that the Attorney General's conclusions in 1795 about the "Sierra Leone Company" necessarily apply to modern juridical entities. Even if they do, the question addressed by Attorney General Bradford is whether a "company" could bring suit against certain individuals. We agree that ATS suits can be brought against individuals, and we have no occasion here to determine whether a "company" is an "alien" that can *bring* such a suit. *See* 28 U.S.C. § 1350. ("The district courts shall have original jurisdiction of any civil action *by an alien* for a tort only, committed in violation of the law of nations or a treaty of the United States." (emphasis added)). We hold only that, regardless of who brings it, when a suit is brought for "a tort ... committed in violation of the law of nations," we lack subject matter jurisdiction insofar as the suit is brought *against* a corporation.

In any event, we doubt that Judge Leval truly believes that we should rely on the opinion of Attorney General Bradford, for his interpretation of the ATS could be read to prohibit any ATS suit seeking compensation for violations of international law committed on foreign soil. In concluding that the Sierra Leone Company could bring suit against the American individuals involved in the French attack on the colony, Attorney General Bradford circumscribes his opinion, appearing to conclude that the Company could *not* bring suit for the actions taken by the Americans in a foreign country, but rather, could sue only for the actions taken by the Americans on the "high seas." *See* 1 Op. Att'y Gen. at 58 ("So far, therefore, as the transactions complained of originated or took place in a foreign country, they are not within the cognizance of our courts.... But crimes committed on the high seas are within the jurisdiction of the district and circuit courts of the United States...."). We need not address here the open issue of whether the ATS applies "extraterritorially." *See* note 10, *ante*. Were we to take up that issue, however, and were we to adopt Judge

In light of the evidence discussed above, it is not surprising that two renowned professors of international law, Professor James Crawford[45] and Professor (now Judge) Christopher Greenwood[46], forcefully declared in litigation argued before this

---

Leval's approach and follow the opinion of Attorney General Bradford, we very well could conclude that the ATS does *not* apply extraterritorially, and thus we would dismiss this and the vast majority of recent ATS suits on the ground that the violations of customary international law alleged by plaintiffs "originated or took place in a foreign country." 1 Op. Att'y Gen. at 58. Again, we doubt that Judge Leval truly endorses Attorney General Bradford's approach.

[45] Professor Crawford is the Whewell Professor of International Law in the University of Cambridge, England, Director of the Lauterpacht Centre for International Law at Cambridge, and co-editor of a preeminent peer-reviewed international law journal, *The British Yearbook of International Law*. He was a member of the International Law Commission ("ILC") of the United Nations from 1992-2001 and served as its Special Rapporteur on State Responsibility. He was principally responsible for the ILC Draft Statute for the International Criminal Court in 1994. *See* Declaration of James Crawford, *ante*, ¶¶ 2-4; Lauterpacht Centre for International Law, Professor James Crawford, Director, http:// www.lcil.cam.ac.uk/ people/ professor_ james_ crawford. php (last visited Aug. 20, 2010); note 47, *post*.

[46] At the time of making his declaration, Professor Greenwood was a professor of international law at the London School of Economics. He has since been appointed as a judge of the ICJ. Judge Greenwood's prior experience includes serving as counsel before the ICJ, the European Court of Human Rights, and the ICTY. *See* note 47, *post*.

panel on the same day as this case that customary international law does not recognize liability for corporations that violate its norms. According to Professor Crawford, "no national court [outside of the United States] and no international judicial tribunal has so far recognized corporate liability, as opposed to individual liability, *in a civil or criminal context* on the basis of a violation of the law of nations or customary international law." *See* Declaration of James Crawford ¶ 10, *Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc.*, No. 07-0016 (2d Cir. Jan. 22, 2009) (emphasis added); *see also* Second Declaration of Christopher Greenwood ¶ 13, *Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc.*, No. 01 Civ. 9882 (S.D.N.Y. July 10, 2002) ("[T]here is not, and never has been, any assertion of the criminal liability of corporations in international law."); Michael Koebele, *Corporate Responsibility Under the Alien Tort Statute* 196 (2009) ("[D]espite trends to the contrary, the view that international law primarily regulates States and in limited instances such as international criminal law, individuals, but not [transnational corporations], is still the prevailing one among international law scholars.").[47] Even those who favor using the ATS as

---

[47] In relying on the affidavits of Professor Crawford and Professor Greenwood, as well as on treatises or other works of "publicists," *see Yousef*, 327 F.3d at 100 n. 33, we are mindful that such works are, in the nature of things, "subsidiary" or secondary sources of international law, "useful in explicating or clarifying an established legal principle or body of law," by "shed[ding] light on a particular question of international law," *id.* at 101, or on the primary sources of international law, which are "the documents or acts proving the consent of States to its

rules." Clive Parry, *The Sources and Evidences of International Law* 2 (1965), *quoted with approval in Flores*, 414 F.3d at 252, *and Yousef*, 327 F.3d at 101. It is indisputable that the works of the publicists on which we have relied accurately describe the primary sources of the relevant customary international law-the relevant customs and practices of States. In other words, we have relied on these sources "for trustworthy evidence of what the law really is" and "not for the speculations of their authors concerning what the law ought to be." *The Paquete Habana*, 175 U.S. at 700.

Judge Leval criticizes us for relying on the affidavits of Professor Crawford and Professor Greenwood because both were expert witnesses hired by the defendants in another case. Yet we fail to see how statements made in an affidavit, under penalty of perjury, are any less reliable than published works whose accuracy is confirmed only by efforts of the student staff of law journals.

We note, moreover, that Judge Leval relies on Beth Stephens, et al., *International Human Rights Litigation in U.S. Courts* 310 (2d ed. 2008), in support of his contention that corporations can be liable for violations of customary international law under the ATS. Concurring Op. 66. The remaining authors of that text are Judith Chomsky, Jennifer Green, Paul Hoffman, and Michael Ratner. Paul Hoffman happens to be lead counsel to plaintiffs in this very appeal. Judith Chomsky and Jennifer Green have submitted an *amicus* brief on behalf of plaintiffs in this case and, together with Beth Stephens, have directly represented different plaintiffs pursuing ATS claims against Royal Dutch Petroleum (the defendants here) before this court. *See Wiwa v. Royal Dutch Petroleum*, 226 F.3d 88, 91 (2d Cir.2000).

Judge Leval also relies on a publication of the International Commission of Jurists. Concurring Op. 65. That, however, is an *advocacy* organization, in some respects like Amnesty International or Human Rights Watch. *See* Int'l Comm. of Jurists, *Corporate Complicity & Legal Accountability*,

a means of holding corporations accountable for human rights violations reluctantly acknowledge that "the universe of international criminal law does not reveal any prosecutions of corporations per se." Ratner, note 43, *ante*, at 477.[48]

---

at ii (2008), *available at* http://icj.org/IMG/ Volume_ 1. pdf ("The International Commission of Jurists ... is a non-governmental organization devoted to promoting the understanding and observance of the rule of law and the legal protection of human rights throughout the world."); *id.* at vii (explaining that members of the "steering group" for the "Corporate Complicity & Legal Accountability" project included representatives from, among other organizations, Amnesty International and Human Rights Watch); *see also* http://www.icj.org (follow "About Us" link) (last visited Aug. 20, 2010) ("Through pioneering activities, including inquiry commissions, trial observations, fact-finding missions, public denunciations and quiet diplomacy, the [International Commission of Jurists] has been a powerful advocate for justice.").

In the words of Judge Leval, we think "[i]t is not self-evident" that the works of such advocates are "what the Supreme Court had in mind in *Paquete Habana* when it gave cautious approval to consultation of 'the works of jurists and commentators.' " Concurring Op. 59 n. 39 (emphasis omitted) (quoting *The Paquete Habana*, 175 U.S. at 700).

In any event, Judge Leval's criticism of our reliance on the affidavits of Professor Crawford and Professor Greenwood is irrelevant because Judge Leval agrees that "international law, of its own force, imposes no liabilities on corporations or other private juridical entities." Concurring Op. 67.

[48] Tellingly, most proponents of corporate liability under customary international law discuss the subject as merely a possibility or a goal, rather than an established norm of customary international law. *See, e.g.*, Menno T. Kamminga & Saman Zia-Zarifi, *Introduction to Liability of Multinational*

Corporations Under International Law, *ante*, at 1, 8 (acknowledging "the unsatisfactory state of international law regarding the status of [multinational corporations] and their impact" but asserting that "[i]t now seems possible, indeed highly probable, that a regime of international legal liability for [multinational corporations] *can and will be developed* " (emphasis added)); Ratner, note 43, *ante*, at 449 ("This Article posits *a theory* of corporate responsibility for human rights protection. *Building upon the traditional paradigm* whereby international law generally places duties on states and, more recently, individuals, I consider whether and how the international legal process *might provide* for human rights obligations directly on corporations. My thesis is that international law *should* and can provide for such obligations ...." (emphasis added)); Beth Stephens, *The Amorality of Profit: Transnational Corporations and Human Rights*, 20 Berkeley J. Int'l L. 45, 46 (2002) ("Over the fifty years since the Holocaust, the international community has recognized that governments can be held liable for abuses directed at both their own citizens and foreigners, during war and when at peace-and that individuals can be held accountable as well. Today, the abuses of the Holocaust are contributing to the *development of new approaches* to human rights accountability, this time focusing on corporate human rights violations ...." (emphasis added)); *id.* at 47 ("Both domestic governments and international organizations have danced around [the topic of corporate liability], urging *voluntary codes of conduct rather than seeking to impose binding rules of law*." (emphasis added)).

Others rely on improper sources of customary international law to find a norm of corporate liability. *See e.g.*, Louis Henkin, *The Universal Declaration at 50 and the Challenge of Global Markets*, 25 Brook. J. Int'l L. 17, 25 (1999) ("Every individual and every organ of society excludes no one, no company, no market, no cyberspace. The Universal Declaration applies to them all."); *cf. Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 734 (explaining that the Universal Declaration of Human Rights "does not of its own force impose obligations as a matter of international law" and, therefore, is of "little utility" in

* * *

Together, those authorities demonstrate that imposing liability on corporations for violations of customary international law has not attained a discernible, much less universal, acceptance among nations of the world in their relations *inter se*. Because corporate liability is not recognized as a "specific, universal, and obligatory" norm, *see Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 732 (internal quotation marks omitted), it is not a rule of customary international law that we may apply under the ATS. Accordingly, insofar as plaintiffs in this action seek to hold only corporations liable for their conduct in Nigeria (as opposed to individuals within those corporations), and only under the ATS, their claims must be dismissed for lack of subject matter jurisdiction.

III. The Concurring Opinion

Judge Leval concedes that "international law, of its own force, imposes no liabilities on corporations or other private juridical entities." Concurring Op. 67. In other words, despite his perplexing but forceful contentions otherwise, Judge Leval does not disagree with Part II of our opinion. What he disputes is our conclusion in Part I that customary international law supplies the rule of decision.

Judge Leval admits that international law is "the place to look" to "determine whether a corporation can be held civilly liable for a violation of

---

discerning norms of customary international law); note 34, *ante*.

international law," *id.* at 45, but he maintains that we must accept corporate liability based on principles of domestic law unless "the law of nations [has] spoke[n] on the question [and] provid[ed] that acts of corporations are not covered by the law of nations," *id.* at 46. He then contends that the law of nations has not, in fact, spoken on the question and that corporate liability is therefore a matter of "remedy" that "international law leaves ... to the independent determination of each State." *Id.* at 48. In doing so Judge Leval dismisses as a source of authoritative guidance the fact that no international tribunal has ever been accorded jurisdiction over corporations because those tribunals have been charged only with the prosecution of crimes. *Id.* at 30-38. Finally, Judge Leval accuses us of rejecting corporate civil liability under the ATS merely because there is no norm of corporate civil liability in customary international law, and he argues that this reasoning is inconsistent with our endorsement of individual liability under the ATS. *Id.* at 6-7.

Judge Leval's criticisms distort our holding and betray several fundamental misunderstandings of customary international law. First, Judge Leval attempts to shift to us the burden of identifying a norm of customary international law that supports our "rule." But it is entirely inappropriate to begin, as Judge Leval apparently begins, with a presumption that a violation of customary international law can be attributed to *any defendant* unless, and until, a norm of customary international law declares otherwise. This reasoning turns customary international law on its head. Customary international law arises from the customs and practices "among civilized nations ...

gradually ripening into a rule of international law." *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 715 (quoting *The Paquete Habana*, 175 U.S. at 686). Accordingly, the responsibility lies with those who seek to demonstrate that "international law extends the scope of liability for a violation of a given norm to the perpetrator being sued." *Id.* at 732 n. 20. Judge Leval produces no evidence that international law extends the scope of liability to corporations, and, in fact, he concedes that it does not. Concurring Op. 64 ("It is true that international law, of its own force, imposes no liabilities on corporations or other private juridical entities."). In any event, although it is not our burden, we have little trouble demonstrating the *absence* of a norm of corporate liability in customary international law. *See* Part II, *ante*.

Second, Judge Leval dismisses the fact that international tribunals have consistently declined to recognize corporate liability as a norm of customary international law; he does so by inventing a distinction between civil and criminal liability in customary international law that is contrary to our ATS jurisprudence. As Judge Katzmann explained in his separate opinion in *Khulumani*, "[t]his distinction finds no support in our case law, which has consistently relied on criminal law norms in establishing the content of customary international law for purposes of the [ATS]." 504 F.3d at 270 n. 5. Unlike U.S. domestic law, "international law does not maintain [a] kind of hermetic seal between criminal and civil law." *Id.* (citing *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 762-63 (Breyer, J., concurring)). Indeed, Judge Katzmann was able to conclude that the scope of customary international law reaches those who aid and abet

violations of international law only by looking to the charters of-and the law applied by-the very same international tribunals that Judge Leval ignores. *Id.* at 270 (observing that liability for aiders and abettors was "applied by the war crimes trials following the Second World War" and "has been repeatedly recognized in numerous international treaties, most notably the Rome Statute of the International Criminal Court, and in the statutes creating the International Criminal Tribunal for the Former Yugoslavia ('ICTY') and the International Criminal Tribunal for Rwanda ('ICTR')"); *see also Presbyterian Church*, 582 F.3d at 257 n. 7 ("[C]ustomary international law norms prohibiting genocide, war crimes, and crimes against humanity have been developed largely in the context of criminal prosecutions rather than civil proceedings." (internal quotation marks omitted)). Judge Leval explicitly endorsed Judge Katzmann's reasoning in *Khulumani* by joining the unanimous panel opinion in *Presbyterian Church*, which expressly adopted Judge Katzmann's rule as the law of our Circuit. *Presbyterian Church*, 582 F.3d at 258. Apparently, Judge Leval would have us look to international criminal tribunals only when they supply a norm with which he agrees.

Third, Judge Leval distorts our analysis by claiming that we hold "that the absence of a universal practice among nations of imposing *civil damages* on corporations for violations of international law means that under international law corporations are not liable for violations of the law of nations." Concurring Op. 5 (emphasis added). That is not our holding. We hold that corporate

liability is not a norm that we can recognize and apply in actions *under the ATS* because the customary international law of human rights does not impose *any* form of liability on corporations (civil, criminal, or otherwise).

Finally, and most importantly, Judge Leval incorrectly categorizes the scope of liability under customary international law-that is, who can be liable for violations of international law-as merely a question of remedy to be determined independently by each state. *Id.* at 48. As we explained above, *see* Part I.A, *ante*, the *subjects* of international law have always been defined by reference to international law itself. Judge Leval is therefore wrong to suggest that "international law takes no position" on the question of who can be liable for violations of international law. *Id.* at 5.[49]

---

[49] Judge Leval relies on the works of Oscar Schachter and Louis Henkin for a general and undisputed proposition: " 'There is no general requirement in international law that States provide [civil remedies to private persons]. By and large, international law leaves it to them to meet their obligations in such ways as the State determines.' " Concurring Op. 42 (quoting Oscar Schachter, *International Law in Theory and Practice* 240 (1991)); *see also id.* at 42 n. 30 ("The international system requires that a State meet its international obligations, but ordinarily the law has not required that a state meet those obligations in a particular way or through particular institutions or laws." (emphasis omitted) (quoting Louis Henkin, *International Law: Politics, Values and Functions* 88 (1990))). We agree, of course, that nothing in international law prohibits the United States from providing a civil remedy against corporations for violations of the law of nations (nor could it). The Congress of the United States has simply not chosen to do so, opting instead to provide a civil remedy-by conferring

Although international law does (as Judge Leval explains) leave remedial questions to States, *id.* at 43, the liability of corporations for the actions of their employees or agents is not a question of remedy.[50] Corporate liability imposes responsibility for the actions of a culpable individual on a wholly new defendant-the corporation. In the United States, corporate liability is determined by a body of rules determining which actions of an employee or agent are to be imputed to the corporation.[51] In this

---

jurisdiction over torts committed in violation of the law of nations-but leaving the question of who can be sued to the law of nations. *See* 28 U.S.C. § 1350.

[50] Even in our domestic law, the question of the scope of liability-that is, *who* can be held liable for wrongful conduct-is not a question of remedy. Remedies refer to "precisely *what* the plaintiff may recover after resorting to the law." Edward D. Re & Joseph R. Re, *Remedies* 2 (6th ed. 2005) (emphasis added) (internal quotation marks omitted). Whether a plaintiff is entitled to money damages, declaratory relief, an injunction, or specific performance are all questions of remedy. *See generally id.* at xi-xiii. Whether a particular remedy-money damages, an injunction, etc.-can be enforced *against* a certain individual or entity is not a question of *remedy;* it is a question of the scope of *liability.*

[51] We note that, even within our federal system, there are a variety of approaches to determining how the courts are to impute to a corporation the conduct and intent of its employees or agents. *See, e.g.,* 7 U.S.C. § 2(a)(1)(B) (adopting *respondeat superior* principles for regulatory actions brought by the Commodity Exchange Commission); *Kolstad v. Am. Dental Ass'n,* 527 U.S. 526 (1999) (limiting applicability of *respondeat superior* in civil claims for punitive damages under Title VII); *Faragher v. City of Boca Raton,* 524 U.S. 775 (1998) (limiting applicability of *respondeat superior* in civil actions for sexual

important respect, corporate liability is akin to accessorial liability, which is a subject of international law not left to individual States. *See Presbyterian Church*, 582 F.3d at 259 (holding that "*Sosa* and our precedents send us to international law to find the standard for accessorial liability" and rejecting the argument that international law relies on domestic law to supply the standard, as a means of enforcement).

The potential for civil damages under the ATS arises only if *customary international law* recognizes that a particular class of defendant is a subject of international law in the first place. *See* 28 U.S.C. § 1350 (providing jurisdiction over "torts ... committed *in violation of the law of nations*" (emphasis added)). Contrary to Judge Leval's suggestion, therefore, *individual liability* under the ATS is wholly consistent with our holding today. Congress chose in the ATS to grant jurisdiction over torts committed "in violation of the law of nations," *id.*, and since the Nuremberg trials, customary international law has recognized *individual liability* for the violation of international human rights. Thus, the ATS merely permits courts to recognize a remedy (civil liability) for heinous crimes universally condemned by the family of nations against individuals already

---

harassment); *Burlington Indus., Inc. v. Ellerth*, 524 U.S. 742 (1998) (same). Yet, in arguing that corporate liability exists under the ATS, Judge Leval does not even explain where that norm of liability derives from (federal statute, federal common law, state law perhaps?), much less attempt to specify which among the different standards of corporate liability courts should apply in ATS cases.

recognized as subjects of international law. To permit courts to recognize *corporate liability* under the ATS, however, would require, at the very least, a different statute-one that goes beyond providing jurisdiction over torts committed "in violation of the law of nations" to authorize suits against entities that *are not* subjects of customary international law.

CONCLUSION

The ATS provides federal district courts jurisdiction over a tort, brought by an alien only, alleging a "violation of the law of nations or a treaty of the United States." 28 U.S.C. § 1350. When an ATS suit is brought under the "law of nations," also known as "customary international law," jurisdiction is limited to those cases alleging a violation of an international norm that is "specific, universal, and obligatory." *Sosa v. Alvarez-Machain,* 542 U.S. 692, 732 (2004) (quoting with approval the statement of a lower court); *see also Flores v. S. Peru Copper Corp.*, 414 F.3d 233, 238 (2d Cir.2003) ("[C]ustomary international law is composed only of those rules that States universally abide by, or accede to, out of a sense of legal obligation and mutual concern.").

No corporation has ever been subject to *any* form of liability (whether civil, criminal, or otherwise) under the customary international law of human rights. Rather, sources of customary international law have, on several occasions, explicitly rejected the idea of corporate liability. Thus, corporate liability has not attained a discernable, much less universal, acceptance among nations of the world in their

relations *inter se*, and it cannot not, as a result, form the basis of a suit under the ATS.

Acknowledging the absence of corporate liability under customary international law is not a matter of conferring "immunity" on corporations. It is, instead, a recognition that the States of the world, in their relations with one another, *see IIT v. Vencap, Ltd.*, 519 F.2d 1001, 1015 (2d Cir.1975) (Friendly, J.), *abrogated on other grounds by Morrison v. Nat'l Austl. Bank Ltd.*, --- U.S. ----, 130 S.Ct. 2869 (2010), have determined that moral and legal responsibility for heinous crimes should rest on the individual whose conduct makes him or her " '*hostis humani generis*, an enemy of all mankind.' " *Sosa* 542 U.S. at 732 (quoting *Filartiga v. Pena-Irala*, 630 F.2d 876, 890 (2d Cir.1980)). Nothing in this opinion limits or forecloses suits under the ATS against a corporation's employees, managers, officers, directors, or any other person who commits, or purposefully aids and abets, violations of international law. Moreover, nothing in this opinion limits or forecloses corporate liability under any body of law *other than the ATS*-including the domestic statutes of other States-and nothing in this opinion limits or forecloses Congress from amending the ATS to bring corporate defendants within our jurisdiction. Corporate liability, however, is simply not "accepted by the civilized world and defined with a specificity comparable to the features of the 18th-century paradigms" recognized as providing a basis for suit under the law prescribed by the ATS-that is, customary international law. *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 725.

We do not know whether the concept of corporate liability will "gradually ripen[ ] into a rule

of international law." *Id.* at 715 (quoting *The Paquete Habana*, 175 U.S. 677, 700 (1900)). It can do so, however, only by achieving universal recognition and acceptance as a norm in the relations of States *inter se*. For now, and for the foreseeable future, the Alien Tort Statute does not provide subject matter jurisdiction over claims against corporations.

To summarize, we hold as follows:

(1) Since *Filartiga*, which in 1980 marked the advent of the modern era of litigation for violations of human rights under the Alien Tort Statute, all of our precedents-and the Supreme Court's decision in *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 732 n. 20 -require us to look to international law to determine whether a particular class of defendant, such as corporations, can be liable under the Alien Tort Statute for alleged violations of the law of nations.

(2) The concept of corporate liability for violations of customary international law has not achieved universal recognition or acceptance as a norm in the relations of States with each other. *See Vencap*, 519 F.2d at 1015. Inasmuch as plaintiffs assert claims against corporations only, their complaint must be dismissed for lack of subject matter jurisdiction.

Accordingly, the September 29, 2006 order of the District Court is **AFFIRMED** insofar as it dismissed some of plaintiffs' claims against the corporate defendants and **REVERSED** insofar as it declined to dismiss plaintiffs' remaining claims against the corporate defendants.

Docket Nos. 06-4800-cv, 06-4876-cv

LEVAL, *Circuit Judge*, concurring only in the judgment:

The majority opinion deals a substantial blow to international law and its undertaking to protect fundamental human rights. According to the rule my colleagues have created, one who earns profits by commercial exploitation of abuse of fundamental human rights can successfully shield those profits from victims' claims for compensation simply by taking the precaution of conducting the heinous operation in the corporate form. Without any support in either the precedents or the scholarship of international law, the majority take the position that corporations, and other juridical entities, are not subject to international law, and for that reason such violators of fundamental human rights are free to retain any profits so earned without liability to their victims.

Adoption of the corporate form has always offered important benefits and protections to business-foremost among them the limitation of liability to the assets of the business, without recourse to the assets of its shareholders. The new rule offers to unscrupulous businesses advantages of incorporation never before dreamed of. So long as they incorporate (or act in the form of a trust), businesses will now be free to trade in or exploit slaves, employ mercenary armies to do dirty work for despots, perform genocides or operate torture prisons for a despot's political opponents, or engage in piracy-all without civil liability to victims. By adopting the corporate form, such an enterprise could have hired itself out to operate Nazi extermination

camps or the torture chambers of Argentina's dirty war, immune from civil liability to its victims. By protecting profits earned through abuse of fundamental human rights protected by international law, the rule my colleagues have created operates in opposition to the objective of international law to protect those rights.

Since *Filartiga v. Pena-Irala*, 630 F.2d 876 (2d Cir.1980), was decided in 1980, United States courts, acting under the Alien Tort Statute (ATS),[1] which was passed by the First Congress in 1789, have been awarding compensatory damages to victims of human rights abuses committed in violation of the law of nations. Many supporters of the cause of human rights have celebrated the *Filartiga* line of cases as an important advance of civilization. Not all, however, have viewed those cases with favor. Some see them as unwarranted meddling by U.S. judges in events that occurred far away, applying a body of law that we did not make, in circumstances carrying a potential, furthermore, to interfere with the President's conduct of foreign affairs. *See, e.g., Tel-Oren v. Libyan Arab Republic*, 726 F.2d 774, 805 (D.C.Cir.1984) (Bork, J., concurring). In 2004, a substantial minority of the Supreme Court, in *Sosa v. Alvarez-Machain*, 542 U.S. 692, would have essentially nullified the ATS and overturned the *Filartiga* line, by ruling that the ATS did no more than give courts jurisdiction, and that, absent further

---

[1] "The district courts shall have original jurisdiction of any civil action by an alien for a tort only, committed in violation of the law of nations or a treaty of the United States." 28 U.S.C. § 1350.

legislation establishing a legal claim, courts acting under ATS had no authority to grant any substantive relief. The majority of the Supreme Court, however, rejected that argument. The Court ruled that under the ATS, federal courts could award damages for violations of the law of nations. For those who believe the *Filartiga - Sosa* line represents a meaningful advance in the protection of human rights, the majority's decision here marks a very bad day.

To understand this controversy, it is important to understand exactly what is the majority's rule, how it functions, and in what circumstances. To begin, their rule relates to the most abhorrent conduct-those acts that violate norms of the international law of human rights. The ATS gives U.S. courts jurisdiction to award tort damages to aliens who are victims of such atrocities. According to the majority, in cases where the norms of the law of nations were violated by a corporation (or other juridical entity), compensatory damages *may be awarded under the ATS against the corporation's employees,* natural persons who acted in the corporation's behalf, *but not against the corporation* that commanded the atrocities and earned profits by committing them. The corporation, according to my colleagues, has not violated international law, and is indeed incapable of doing so because international law does not apply to the conduct of corporations. Accordingly, a corporation which has earned profits by abuse of fundamental human rights-as by slave trading-is free to retain those profits without liability.

While my colleagues see nothing strange or problematic in this conclusion, their position is that

in any event they have no responsibility for it. They invoke the rule simply because, in their contention, it is commanded by the law of nations.

But there is no basis for this contention. No precedent of international law endorses this rule. No court has ever approved it,* nor is any international tribunal structured with a jurisdiction that reflects it. (Those courts that have ruled on the question have explicitly rejected it.) No treaty or international convention adopts this principle. And no work of scholarship on international law endorses the majority's rule. Until today, their concept had no existence in international law.

The majority contend, nevertheless, that unambiguous jurisprudence "lead[s] inescapably" to their conclusion. Maj. Op. 17. However, the reasoning that supports the majority's argument is, in my view, illogical, misguided, and based on misunderstandings of precedent.

The argument depends on its observation that international *criminal* tribunals have been established without jurisdiction to impose *criminal punishments* on corporations for their violations of international law. From this fact the majority

---

* Since the writing of this opinion, in the few days before filing, a California district court dismissed an ATS action in part on the basis of its acceptance of the majority's view that customary international law does not apply to corporations. *Doe v. Nestle, S.A.*, No. CV 05-5133 SVW (JTLx), slip op. at 120 (C.D.Cal. Sept. 8, 2010). To the extent I note in various places throughout this opinion that no court has ever spoken favorably of the majority's proposition that corporations are exempt from the rules of international law, I modify that statement to except the opinion filed last week in California.

contend an inescapable inference arises that international law does not govern corporations, which are therefore free to engage in conduct prohibited by the rules of international law with impunity.

There is no logic to the argument. The reasons why international tribunals have been established without jurisdiction to impose *criminal* liability on corporations have to do solely with the theory and the objectives of *criminal punishment*, and have no bearing on civil compensatory liability. The view is widely held among the nations of the world that criminal punishments (under domestic law, as well as international law) are inappropriate for corporations. This view derives from two perceptions: First, that criminal punishment can be theoretically justified only where the defendant has acted with criminal intent-a condition that cannot exist when the defendant is a juridical construct which is incapable of having an intent; and second, that criminal punishments are pointless and counterproductive when imposed on a fictitious juridical entity because they fail to achieve the punitive objectives of criminal punishment. For these reasons many nations in their domestic laws impose criminal punishments only on natural persons, and not on juridical ones. In contrast, the imposition of civil liability on corporations serves perfectly the objective of civil liability to compensate victims for the wrongs inflicted on them and is practiced everywhere in the world. The fact that international tribunals do not impose *criminal punishment* on corporations in no way supports the inference that corporations are outside the scope of international law and therefore can incur no *civil compensatory liability* to victims

when they engage in conduct prohibited by the norms of international law.

The majority next contend that international law does not distinguish between criminal and civil liability. This is simply incorrect. International law distinguishes clearly between them and provides differently for the different objectives of criminal punishment and civil compensatory liability.

The majority then argue that the absence of a universal practice among nations of imposing civil damages on corporations for violations of international law means that under international law corporations are not liable for violations of the law of nations. This argument is as illogical as the first and is based on a misunderstanding of the structure of international law. The position of international law on whether civil liability should be imposed for violations of its norms is that international law takes no position and leaves that question to each nation to resolve. International law, at least as it pertains to human rights, consists primarily of a sparse body of norms, adopting widely agreed principles prohibiting conduct universally agreed to be heinous and inhumane. Having established these norms of prohibited conduct, international law says little or nothing about how those norms should be enforced. It leaves the manner of enforcement, including the question of whether there should be private civil remedies for violations of international law, almost entirely to individual nations. While most nations have not recognized tort liability for violations of international law, the United States, through the ATS, has opted to impose civil compensatory liability on violators and draws no

distinction in its laws between violators who are natural persons and corporations. The majority's argument that national courts are at liberty to award civil damages for violations of international law solely against natural persons and not against corporations has no basis in international law and, furthermore, nullifies the intention of international law to leave the question of civil liability to be decided separately by each nation.

The majority's asserted rule is, furthermore, at once internally inconsistent and incompatible with Supreme Court authority and with our prior cases that awarded damages for violations of international law. The absence of a universally accepted rule of international law on tort damages is true as to defendants who are natural persons, as well as to corporations. Because international law generally leaves all aspects of the issue of civil liability to individual nations, there is no rule or custom of international law to award civil damages in any form or context, either as to natural persons or as to juridical ones. If the absence of a universally accepted rule for the award of civil damages against corporations means that U.S. courts may not award damages against a corporation, then the same absence of a universally accepted rule for the award of civil damages against natural persons must mean that U.S. courts may not award damages against a natural person. But the majority opinion concedes (as it must) that U.S. courts may award damages against the corporation's employees when a corporation violates the rule of nations. Furthermore, our circuit and others have for decades awarded damages, and the Supreme Court in *Sosa* made clear that a damage

remedy does lie under the ATS. The majority opinion is thus internally inconsistent and is logically incompatible with both Second Circuit and Supreme Court authority.

If past judges had followed the majority's reasoning, we would have had no Nuremberg trials, which for the first time imposed criminal liability on natural persons complicit in war crimes; no subsequent international tribunals to impose criminal liability for violation of international law norms; and no judgments in U.S. courts under the ATS, compensating victims for the violation of fundamental human rights.

The rule in cases under the ATS is quite simple. The law of nations sets worldwide norms of conduct, prohibiting certain universally condemned heinous acts. That body of law, however, takes no position on whether its norms may be enforced by civil actions for compensatory damages. It leaves that decision to be separately decided by each nation. *See infra* Part III.B. The ATS confers on the U.S. courts jurisdiction to entertain civil suits for violations of the law of nations. In the United States, if a plaintiff in a suit under the ATS shows that she is the victim of a tort committed in violation of the norms of the law of nations,[2] the court has jurisdiction to hear the

---

[2] The majority concede that "federal courts may recognize claims 'based on the present-day law of nations.'" Maj. Op. 17. Where their opinion departs from precedent is its contention that courts may not recognize a claim against "a particular class of defendant" unless international tribunals regularly impose liability on that type of defendant. Maj. Op. 20, 49, 51. As I explain below, there is no legal basis for this novel requirement.

case and to award compensatory damages against the tortfeasor. That is what the Supreme Court explained in *Sosa*. No principle of domestic or international law supports the majority's conclusion that the norms enforceable through the ATS-such as the prohibition by international law of genocide, slavery, war crimes, piracy, etc.-apply only to natural persons and not to corporations, leaving corporations immune from suit and free to retain profits earned through such acts.[3]

* * * * * *

I am in full agreement that *this* Complaint must be dismissed. It fails to state a proper legal claim of entitlement to relief. The Complaint alleges that the Appellants-the parent holding companies at the apex of the huge Royal Dutch Shell international, integrated oil enterprise-are liable under the ATS on the theory that their actions aided the government of Nigeria in inflicting human rights abuses on the Ogoni peoples in the jungles of Nigeria. The allegations fall short of mandatory pleading standards. We recently held in *Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc.*, 582 F.3d 244 (2d

---

[3] The majority protest that their rule is not one of "immunity" but rather one of absence of liability. Maj. Op. 50. Because their rule provides that, when a corporation is sued, it can have the suit dismissed on the ground that it is a corporation, it seems to me to be indistinguishable from an immunity. But nothing turns on whether we call it an immunity, an exemption, a protection, an absence of liability, or any other name. My reasons for rejecting the rule are that there is no support or justification for it in precedent, scholarship, reason, experience, or morality. None of this would change if the rule were called by a different name.

Cir.2009), that liability under the ATS for *aiding and abetting* in a violation of international human rights lies only where the aider and abettor acts *with a purpose* to bring about the abuse of human rights. Furthermore, the Supreme Court ruled in *Ashcroft v. Iqbal*, --- U.S. ----, 129 S.Ct. 1937 (2009), that a complaint is insufficient as a matter of law unless it pleads specific facts supporting a plausible inference that the defendant violated the plaintiff's legal rights. Putting together these two rules, the complaint in this action would need to plead specific facts that support a plausible inference that the Appellants aided the government of Nigeria *with a purpose* to bring about the Nigerian government's alleged violations of the human rights of the plaintiffs. As explained in greater detail below, *see infra* Part VII, the allegations of the Complaint do not succeed in meeting that test. I therefore agree with the majority that the claims against the Appellants must be dismissed, but not on the basis of the supposed rule of international law the majority have fashioned.

I. The improbability that the humanitarian law of nations, which is based in moral judgments reflected in legal systems throughout world and seeks to protect fundamental human rights, would espouse a rule which undermines that objective and lacks any logical justification

A. The opposition of the majority's rule to the objectives of international law. Rules of international

law are not, like rocks, mountains, and oceans, unexplained natural phenomena found on the surface of the earth. The rules of international law have been created by a collective human agency representing the nations of the world *with a purpose to serve desired objectives.* Those rules express the consensus of nations on goals that are shared with virtual unanimity throughout the world.[4] Prior to World War II, the enforcement of international law focused primarily on relations among States and problems relating to the sovereign interests of States. It involved, for example, the inviolability of ambassadors in foreign lands, safe conducts, and the outlawing of piracy, which threatened the shared interest of all nations in trade on the high seas. *See Sosa,* 542 U.S. at 715, 720. Worldwide revulsion at the Nazi atrocities in the period of World War II, however, focused attention on humanitarian values-values so fundamental that they were seen as shared by the "civilized nations" of the world. *Filartiga,* 630 F.2d at 881. Beginning with the Nuremberg trials, the focus of international law thus broadened beyond practical concerns of sovereign nations toward universally shared moral objectives. Acts so repugnant that they violated the morality shared by the civilized world were recognized as

---

[4] *See The Amy Warwick,* 67 U.S. (2 Black) 635, 670 (1862) ("The law of nations is also called the law of nature; it is founded on the common consent as well as the common sense of the world. It contains no ... anomalous doctrine."); Oscar Schachter, *International Law in Theory and Practice* 2 (1991) ("[I]nternational law ... is more than a given body of rules and obligations. It involves purposive activities undertaken by governments, directed to a variety of social ends.").

violations of international law. The law of nations thus came to focus on humanitarian, moral concerns, addressing a small category of particularly "heinous actions-each of which violates definable, universal and obligatory norms"-conduct so heinous that he who commits it is rendered "*hostis humani generis*, an enemy of all mankind." *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 732, 124 S.Ct. 2739 (quoting *Filartiga*, 630 F.2d at 890, and *Tel-Oren v. Libyan Arab Republic*, 726 F.2d 774, 781 (D.C.Cir.1984) (Edwards, J., concurring)). These acts are generally understood to include such extreme, universally condemned conduct as genocide, exploitation of slaves, war crimes, and, in certain circumstances, imprisonment without cause and torture.[5] The law of nations undertakes an emphatic stance of opposition to such acts.

The majority's interpretation of international law, which accords to corporations a free pass to act in contravention of international law's norms, conflicts with the humanitarian objectives of that body of law. In order to understand the majority's rule, I explore a handful of concrete examples of how it would operate. Because the liability, if any, of a corporation for violations of international law is

---

[5] *See, e.g., Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 732, 737 (torture, slave trade, prolonged arbitrary detention committed as a matter of state policy, and piracy); *Kadic v. Karadžić*, 70 F.3d 232, 240, 243 (2d Cir.1995) (genocide, war crimes, and torture and summary execution committed in the course of genocide or war crimes); *In re Ferdinand Marcos, Human Rights Litig.*, 25 F.3d 1467, 1475 (9th Cir.1994) (torture); *see also* Restatement (Third) of the Foreign Relations Law of the United States § 404 (1987) (genocide, war crimes, piracy, slave trade, and attacks on or hijacking of aircraft).

likely to arise in two somewhat different contexts-that in which the corporation *itself* inflicts humanitarian abuses, and that in which the corporation *aids and abets* a local government's infliction of the abuses-and because the pertinent considerations in these two circumstances are somewhat different, I discuss them separately.

1) Direct commission of heinous offenses by corporations

a) Slave trading and exploitation of slaves. Among the focuses of the Nuremberg trials was the exploitation of slave labor by the I.G. Farbenindustrie Aktiengesellschaft ("Farben") and other German companies. The Farben corporation itself was not on trial, as the proceeding was brought solely against its executives for their complicity in the offenses committed by the corporation. Nevertheless, the tribunal found that Farben's program of exploitation of slave labor violated the standards of international law.[6] Because the

---

[6] VIII *Trials of War Criminals Before the Nuernberg Military Tribunals* 1173-74 (1952) (the "Farben Trial") ("Charged with the responsibility of meeting fixed production quotas, Farben yielded to the pressure of the Reich Labor Office and utilized involuntary foreign workers in many of its plants. It is enough to say here that the utilization of forced labor, unless done under such circumstances as to relieve the employer [the Farben company] of responsibility, constitutes a violation of [international law]."); *see also* IX *Trials of War Criminals Before the Nuernberg Military Tribunals* 1375-76 (1950) (the "Krupp Trial") ("[T]hroughout German industry in general, and the firm of Krupp and its subsidiaries in particular, prisoners of war of several nations including French, Belgian, Dutch, Polish, Yugoslav, Russian, and Italian military internees were employed in armament production in violation of the laws and

Nuremberg tribunal was established with only criminal, and not civil, jurisdiction, it never contemplated imposing civil liability on offenders. No civil proceedings of any kind were brought in that tribunal by the victims of Farben's violations against either natural or juridical persons.[7] The question thus did not arise at Nuremberg whether international law countenances the imposition of civil liability on a corporation or on any other type of actor for exploitation of slave labor.

Perhaps more pertinent today is commercial exploitation of sex-slavery. Entrepreneurs in child prostitution kidnap unprotected children in poverty stricken areas and hold them in captivity to satisfy sex cravings of customers. Young women, seeking to escape from places where they are oppressed, incur

---

customs of war.").

[7] The majority contend that the failure of the Nuremberg tribunal to impose civil damages on Farben shows that international law does not impose damages on corporations. Maj. Op. 32. This argument demonstrates the illogic and internal inconsistency of the majority's position. The Nuremberg tribunal also did not impose liability for civil damages on Farben's executives whom it convicted criminally. If the fact that Nuremberg did not impose civil liability on the Farben corporation means that international law does not allow for civil liability of corporations, then the fact that Nuremberg did not impose civil liability on Farben's guilty personnel must mean that international law does not allow for civil liability of natural persons. Yet the majority concede that such natural persons are liable for civil damages. The Nuremberg tribunal simply did not contemplate questions of civil liability, nor has any subsequent international tribunal. As I explain below, the law of nations has simply not ventured into determinations with respect to civil liability. It has left that question to individual nations.

debts to facilitators, who promise to help them, but, when they are unable to pay the entire fee, consign them into sex-slavery, compelling them to perform acts of prostitution a hundred times a day for the profit of their captors until either the debt is considered paid, or, more likely, the woman is so wasted by the abuse she has suffered that she ceases to be a marketable sex object.[8] According to the majority's rule, an incorporated entity does not violate international law when it conducts such operations, and is free to retain any profit earned through its conduct.

b) Piracy. Once thought to have faded into a past remembered only in romanticized children's fables and Gilbert & Sullivan whimsy, piracy now reemerges as a threat to international trade.[9] In Somalia, pirates seize vessels in the Indian Ocean and exact large ransom payments from the owners

---

[8] *See* Trafficking Victims Protection Reauthorization Act of 2005, Pub.L. 109-164, § 2, 119 Stat. 3558, 3558 (Jan. 10, 2006) (noting that an estimated 600,000 to 800,000 individuals are trafficked across international borders each year and exploited through forced labor and commercial sex exploitation, of which 80% are women and girls); United Nations Office on Drugs and Crime, Global Report on Trafficking in Persons 48-50 (Feb. 2009), *available at* http:// www.unodc.org/documents/ Global_ Report_ on_ TIP. pdf (noting approximately 14,900 incidents of human trafficking were reported in 2006, 79% of which involved sexual exploitation).

[9] *See generally* Lauren Ploch et al., Cong. Research Serv., *Piracy Off the Horn of Africa* (Sept. 28, 2009); Peter Chalk, *The Maritime Dimension of International Security: Terrorism, Piracy, and Challenges for the United States* 6 (RAND 2008).

and insurers. In the port of Lagos, Nigeria, armed pirates board anchored vessels waiting for access to the harbor and steal their cargo. My colleagues' new rule offers secure protection for the profits of piracy so long as the perpetrators take the precaution to incorporate the business.[10]

The majority opinion goes still further. Because it claims that juridical entities are not "subjects" of international law and have neither rights nor obligations under it, they can neither sue nor be sued for violations of international law. Accordingly, the seizure by pirates of a vessel *owned by a corporation* (as virtually all commercial vessels are) would not violate international law's prohibition of piracy, and the vessel's corporate owner, from which a ransom had been extorted as the price of freeing its ship, would have no remedy under the ATS or any other comparable provision in any other nation.

c) Genocide. A number of the cases brought before our courts under the ATS, including this one, are brought against business corporations engaged in

---

[10] The possibility of pirates operating through the corporate form is not far-fetched. According to a recent United Nations report, Somali pirates essentially operate as limited partnerships, in which investors make investments of money, weaponry, and equipment in exchange for "Class A" and "Class B" participations in the profits of piracy operations. Rep. of the Monitoring Group on Somalia Pursuant to Security Council Resolution 1853 (2008), U.N. Doc. No. S/2010/91, at 99 (Mar. 10, 2010). The profits of such an operation can be substantial, as in the case of the MV Faina, which was released in February 2009 for $3.2 million ransom. *See Piracy Off the Horn of Africa*, *supra*, at 10-11.

extraction of precious resources from mines, wells, or forests in remote, sparsely populated areas. At times, local tribesmen harass and hinder the corporation's operations, resenting the despoliation of their habitat and the failure to share with them the wealth taken from what they see as their land. The corporation solicits the protection of that nation's police or military forces. Most of the suits we have seen, like this one, have accused the defendant corporations of aiding and abetting the local government in the latter's abuse of the rights of those indigenous persons.

Such a company, however, failing to receive adequate protection from the local authorities, might mount its own protective security force and proceed, either independently or working together with forces of the local government, to exterminate the troublemaking tribes. The complaint under ATS in such a case would charge that the corporation *itself* committed genocide in order to protect its business operations from harassment and increase its profits.

Under the majority's rule, such a corporation would never need to test in court whether it in fact exterminated a tribe, as alleged. It could simply move for the dismissal of the suit, asserting that it is a corporation and therefore by definition could not have violated international law's prohibition of genocide. The plaintiffs could bring a successful ATS suit against the hirelings who carried out the genocide for the corporation (in the unlikely event they could be sued in a court that provided for civil liability). But as for the corporation itself, which committed a genocide to increase its profits, the suit will be

dismissed on the ground that the defendant is a corporation.

2) Aiding and abetting

As just noted, a number of suits, like this one, charge corporations engaged in the extraction of precious resources in remote places with having *aided and abetted* abuses committed by a foreign government's police or military forces against local populations. In all likelihood, corporations like the defendants in this case, when they ask a relatively impecunious local government to render protection to the corporation's operations, will contribute money and resources to the local government to help it render the protection the corporation needs for its operations. If the government troops then commit atrocities, the victims might sue the corporation on the theory that it aided and abetted the government's brutalities by its contribution of money and resources. Similarly, business corporations engaged in finance or in the sale of food or military supplies might raise funds for, or sell supplies to, a government that is known to violate the law of nations. Victims of that government's abuses might sue the corporation, alleging that the corporation's profit-motivated provision of finance or supplies, done with awareness of the purchasing government's record of atrocities, constitutes aiding and abetting of those atrocities.

Many argue with considerable force that imposition of liability in such circumstances would go too far in impeding legitimate business, by making a business corporation responsible for the illegal conduct of local government authorities that is beyond the corporation's control, and which the

corporation may even deplore. The shoemaker who makes Hitler's shoes should not be held responsible for Hitler's atrocities, even if the shoemaker knows that a pair of shoes will help Hitler accomplish his horrendous agenda. Concerns of this nature might well give pause to a court contemplating the imposition of liability on a business corporation for aiding and abetting in a government's infliction of human rights abuses, where the corporation did not promote, solicit, or desire the violation of human rights.

At least in this circuit, however, there is no cause for such concern. In *Khulumani v. Barclay National Bank Ltd.*, 504 F.3d 254 (2d Cir.2007), Judge Katzmann in his concurring opinion expressed the view that international law does not deem it aiding and abetting in violation of that law to act in a manner that assists a violator unless the assistance is given with a purpose to cause or facilitate the violation. *Id.* at 277 (Katzmann, J., concurring). Then, in *Talisman*, we ruled on whether a corporation could be held liable for aiding and abetting under the standards of international law merely because it knew that supplies it furnished to a local government would be used in the commission of human rights abuses. Although confronted with evidence of shocking human rights violations committed by the government of Sudan, we found that there is no such aiding and abetting liability. Following Judge Katzmann's analysis, we concluded that the standards of international law admit of aiding and abetting liability only when the accused aider acts *with a purpose* to bring about the violations of international law. 582 F.3d at 259. In

this circuit, supplying financing or military equipment to a local government will not support the imposition of aiding and abetting liability on the corporation for that government's abuses unless the corporation acted *with a purpose* to promote or advance those violations. (For that reason, and as explained in Part VII below, this Complaint must be dismissed for failure to state a proper claim for aiding and abetting liability.)

A true question of tort liability for corporate aiding and abetting in government atrocities would be raised where such a defendant *purposely* procures the commission of genocide by local government forces. Assume the hypothetical oil exploration company first seeks protection from the local host government from interference with its operations by indigenous tribes. For a period of time, the government forces provide ineffectual protection, but harassment, interference, and sabotage by the tribes continue. Eventually, the frustrated corporate managers say to the local police chief or military commander: "We have been slipping you very handsome sums, but you have done nothing for us. These protestors continue to cut our pipelines, and sabotage our machinery. The time has come for you to bring this harassment to an end. Wipe them out! There will be a generous bonus for you when it is done." The local government officials comply. Those are facts that *would* raise an issue of corporate liability for aiding and abetting because the alleged aider and abetter intended, solicited, and deliberately procured the primary actor's violations of international law. The rule my colleagues have adopted, however, holds that the corporation has

committed no violation and its profits are protected from liability, notwithstanding that it purposely solicited, procured, and caused the genocide in order to render its operations more profitable.

* * * * *

Consideration of such examples demonstrates beyond possibility of reasonable disagreement that the rule my colleagues attribute to the law of nations operates to the detriment of the objective of international law to protect fundamental human rights. My colleagues' only response to these examples is that they do not choose to respond to them. Maj. Op. 12. Defenders of the majority opinion might argue that I have chosen extreme and unrepresentative examples to cast the majority's rule in an unreasonably pejorative light. It is true that the hypothetical cases I present for examination involve extraordinarily abhorrent conduct. But the reason I raise such abhorrent conduct is because the law of nations, at least in its humanitarian branch, concerns itself only with extreme abhorrent conduct-conduct that draws the unanimous opprobrium of the entire civilized world. The Supreme Court made clear in *Sosa* that liability is imposed under the ATS for conduct that is condemned throughout the civilized world and that renders one the "enemy of all mankind." *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 732. Suits alleging ordinary, less repugnant, less universally condemned torts (including the allegations in *Sosa* itself of a temporary abduction of an alleged criminal to bring him to answer criminal charges) will be dismissed whether brought against a natural person or a corporation because of failure to

plead a violation of the law of nations. The effect of the majority's rule is to immunize the profits earned from the most heinous acts known to mankind.

I recognize that pointing out the incompatibility of the majority's rule with the objectives of international law does not conclude the argument. If the supposed rule the majority relies on in fact reflects the law of nations and international law indeed does not apply to corporate conduct (as the majority claim), then we must apply that rule in a case brought under the ATS regardless of whether we find it illogical or incompatible with the objectives of international law. Law is not always logical.

But neither is the observation irrelevant. Recognition of the humanitarian objectives of the law of nations makes it unlikely that this body of law intends to exempt corporations from its prohibitions or to provide a substantial financial incentive to violate the most fundamental of human rights. *Cf. The Amy Warwick*, 67 U.S. (2 Black) 635, 670 (1862) ("The law of nations is ... founded on the common consent as well as the common sense of the world. It contains no ... anomalous doctrine."). The incompatibility of the majority's rule with the objective of the law of nations to protect fundamental human rights warrants skepticism as to whether international law in fact has such a rule. Before reaching a conclusion whether the majority's "rule" has indeed been adopted by the nations of the world as a rule of international law, we would want to examine whether the rule has any purported justification that might explain its adoption in spite of its apparent incompatibility with the principles and objectives of the law of nations.

B. The absence of any reason, purpose, or objective for which international law might have adopted such a rule. In asserting that international law exempts corporations from any obligation to comply with its rules, the majority implicitly contend that the nations of the world have some kind of reason, or some shared objective, that might justify the rule. The question then arises what objective the rule would serve. Where a corporation earns profits by exploiting slave labor, or by causing or soliciting a genocide in order to reduce its operating costs, what objective would the nations of the world seek by a rule that subjects the foot soldiers of the enterprise to compensatory liability to the victims but holds that the corporation has committed no offense and is free to retain its profits, shielded from the claims of those it has abused?

Where the legal systems of the world encourage the establishment of juridical entities, endowing them with legal status by giving them authorization to own property, make contracts, employ labor, and bring suits, treating them as exempt from the law's commands and immune from suit would serve no rational purpose. In fact, nowhere are they so immunized. *E.g.*, Doug Cassel, *Corporate Aiding and Abetting of Human Rights Violations: Confusion in the Courts*, 6 Nw. J. Int'l Human Rights 304, 322 (2008) ("I am not aware of any legal system in which corporations cannot be sued for damages when they commit legal wrongs that would be actionable if committed by an individual.").

My colleagues do not even suggest any purpose or goal the nations of the world might hope to derive

from such a rule, and I can think of none. Before accepting my colleagues' suggestion that a rule so incompatible with the objectives of international law and so lacking in logical justification is in fact a rule of international law, we should demand at least a reasonably persuasive showing based on the precedents of international law. The majority, however, have no such precedents to offer.

II. The absence of precedent for the majority's rule

No authoritative source document of international law adopts or in any way approves the majority's view that international law authorizes imposing civil awards of compensatory damages on natural persons but leaves corporations free to violate its rules without legal consequences.[11]

---

[11] The majority's characterization of the *facts* upon which their theory rests is occasionally subject to dispute. For example, the opinion asserts that "customary international law has steadfastly rejected the notion of corporate liability for international crimes." Maj. Op. 9. The opinion refers to "a jurisprudence, first set forth in Nuremberg and repeated by every international tribunal of which we are aware, that offenses against the law of nations ... can be enforced against States and individual men and women but not against juridical persons such as corporations." *Id.* It maintains, "there are ample sources of international law explicitly *rejecting* corporate liability." Maj. Op. 10 n. 21. However, the most that can be asserted as fact, as opposed to argument, is that international tribunals have not been empowered to exercise criminal jurisdiction over corporations or civil jurisdiction over any sort of private actor.

A. No court decisions or other legal precedents espouse the majority's rule. No court has ever dismissed a civil suit against a corporation, which alleged a violation of the laws of nations, on the ground that juridical entities have no legal responsibility or liability under that law. No court has ever discussed such a rule with even vaguely implied approval. Quite to the contrary, on many occasions courts have ruled in cases involving corporate defendants in a manner that assumed without discussion that corporations could be held

---

The majority opinion further asserts that "no international tribunal has ever held a corporation liable for a violation of the law of nations," Maj. Op. 9, and that "no corporation has ever been subject to *any* form of liability under the customary international law of human rights," Maj. Op. 10. The fact is, however, that no international tribunal has ever considered whether a corporation or a natural person can be held civilly liable in damages for violation of the customary law of nations, because no international tribunal has ever exercised civil jurisdiction over private actors.

The majority describe their ruling as answering a "question that has been lurking for some time in our ATS jurisprudence." Maj. Op. 15. It is not the case, however, that judges have struggled uncomfortably with this problem for decades. While the ATS has been in our law for over 200 years and was held to apply in actions both by and against corporations as early as 1795, 1 Op. Att'y Gen. 57, 59 (1795), and 1907, 26 Op. Att'y Gen. 250, 253 (1907), it was only four years ago that corporate immunity was first argued to our court and only eight years ago that it was first argued to a district court. *See Khulumani v. Barclay Nat'l Bank Ltd.*, 504 F.3d 254, 282 (2d Cir.2007); *Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc.*, 244 F.Supp.2d 289, 319 (S.D.N.Y.2003).

liable.[12] To my knowledge there

---

[12] *See, e.g., Abdullahi v. Pfizer, Inc.*, 562 F.3d 163 (2d Cir.2009) (holding that allegation that a *corporate* defendant engaged in non-consensual medical experimentation on human subjects stated a claim under the ATS for violations of law of nations), *cert. denied*, 78 U.S.L.W. 3049; *Sarei v. Rio Tinto, PLC*, 487 F.3d 1193 (9th Cir.2007) (concluding that nonfrivolous claims against international mining corporation for vicarious liability for violations of *jus cogens* norms were sufficient to warrant exercise of federal jurisdiction under the ATS), *vacated in part on other grounds*, 550 F.3d 822 (9th Cir.2008) (en banc); *Doe I v. Unocal Corp.*, 395 F.3d 932 (9th Cir.2002) (concluding that a private party-such as Unocal, a corporation-may be subject to suit under the ATS for aiding and abetting violations of customary international law and for violations of certain *jus cogens* norms without any showing of state action), *reh'g en banc granted*, 395 F.3d 978 (9th Cir.2003), *appeal dismissed*, 403 F.3d 708 (9th Cir.2005); *Aguinda v. Texaco, Inc.*, 303 F.3d 470 (2d Cir.2002) (dismissing ATS case against corporate defendant on forum non conveniens grounds, because courts of Ecuador provided adequate alternative forum); *Wiwa v. Royal Dutch Petroleum Co.*, 226 F.3d 88 (2d Cir.2000) (reversing district court's dismissal of ATS complaint against corporations on forum non conveniens grounds, and affirming district court's ruling that corporations were subject to personal jurisdiction in New York); *Jota v. Texaco*, Inc., 157 F.3d 153 (2d Cir.1998) (vacating district court's dismissal of ATS case against corporation on forum non conveniens grounds and remanding for further proceedings); *Bowoto v. Chevron Corp.*, 557 F.Supp.2d 1080 (N.D.Cal.2008) (denying oil company defendants' motion for summary judgment on claims that U.S. corporation, acting through its Nigerian subsidiary, aided and abetted violations of laws of nations; case proceeded to trial before jury, which found in favor of defendants); *Licea v. Curacao Drydock Co.*, 584 F.Supp.2d 1355 (S.D.Fla.2008) ($80 million ATS judgment against defendant corporation for human trafficking and forced labor); *Chowdhury v. WorldTel Bangladesh Holding*, Ltd., No. 08 Civ. 1659(BMC) (E.D.N.Y. Aug. 6, 2009), ECF No. 48 ($1.5 million ATS jury verdict entered

is only one opinion by a judge which has spoken favorably of such a principle, and that was a single judge's dissenting opinion. *See Khulumani v. Barclay Nat'l Bank Ltd.*, 504 F.3d 254, 292 (2d Cir.2007) (Korman, J., concurring in part and dissenting in part).[13] Since that dissenting judge aired his view, numerous corporations have moved for the dismissal of their cases on the ground that juridical entities are exempted from civil liability by the law of nations. Every court that has passed on the question has rejected the contention.[14]

---

against defendant holding company for torture), *appeal filed*, No. 09-4483-cv (2d Cir.); *see also Hilao v. Estate of Marcos*, 103 F.3d 767, 776-77 (9th Cir.1996) (affirming $2 billion ATS class award against *estate* of former president of Philippines for gross human rights violations committed during his reign). (The majority's rule would immunize an estate or trust equally with a corporation, as it applies to all juridical entities.)

[13] Judge Katzmann wrote in response, "This argument [that corporations may not be held liable under the ATS] was not raised by the defendants on appeal and therefore the issue was not briefed by the parties. It is perhaps not surprising that neither the defendants nor the United States raised this issue as a bar to liability: We have repeatedly treated the issue of whether corporations may be held liable under the AT [S] as indistinguishable from the question of whether private individuals may be." *Khulumani*, 504 F.3d at 282 (Katzmann, J., concurring).

[14] *Sinaltrainal v. Coca-Cola Co.*, 578 F.3d 1252, 1263 (11th Cir.2009) ("In addition to private individual liability, we have also recognized corporate defendants are subject to liability under the ATS and may be liable for violations of the law of nations." (citing *Romero v. Drummond Co., Inc.*, 552 F.3d 1303, 1315 (11th Cir.2008) ("The text of the Alien Tort Statute provides no express exception for corporations, and the the law

The majority's view that corporations have neither rights nor obligations under international law is further refuted by two venerable opinions of

---

of this Circuit is that [ATS] grants jurisdiction from complaints of torture against corporate defendants."))); Al-Quraishi v. Nakhla, No. Civ. No. 08-1696, 2010 WL 3001986, at *39 (D.Md. July 29, 2010) ("There is no basis for differentiating between private individuals and corporations [under the ATS]...."); *In re S. African Apartheid Litig.*, 617 F.Supp.2d 228, 254-55 (S.D.N.Y.2009) (Scheindlin, J.) (rejecting argument that corporate liability cannot be imposed under the ATS); *In re XE Servs. Alien Tort Litig.*, 665 F.Supp.2d 569, 588 (E.D.Va.2009) ("Nothing in the ATS or *Sosa* may plausibly be read to distinguish between private individuals and corporations; indeed, *Sosa* simply refers to both individuals and entities as 'private actors.' ... [T]here is no identifiable principle of civil liability which would distinguish between individual and corporate defendants in these circumstances." (internal citations omitted)); *see also In re Agent Orange Prod. Liab. Litig.*, 373 F.Supp.2d 7, 58 (E.D.N.Y.2005) (Weinstein, J.) ("A corporation is not immune from civil legal action based on international law."); *Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc.*, 374 F.Supp.2d 331, 335 (S.D.N.Y.2005) (Cote, J.) ("Talisman's argument that corporate liability under international law is not ... sufficiently accepted in international law to support an ATS claim is misguided."); *Talisman*, 244 F.Supp.2d 289, 319 (S.D.N.Y.2003) (Schwartz, J.) ("A private corporation is a juridical person and has no *per se* immunity under U.S. domestic or international law.... [W]here plaintiffs allege *jus cogens* violations, corporate liability may follow."); *cf. In re S. African Apartheid Litig.*, No. 02 MDL 1499(SAS), 2009 WL 5177981, at *2 (S.D.N.Y. Dec. 31, 2009) (denying motion for certification of interlocutory appeal, because there are not "substantial grounds for disagreement on the issue of whether ATS extends liability to corporations"); *Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc.*, No. 01 Civ. 9882(DLC), 2005 WL 2082847, at *3-*4 (S.D.N.Y. Aug. 30, 2005) (same); *but see* discussion of *Doe v. Nestle*, at footnote* on page 3, *supra*.

the Attorney General of the United States. In 1907, the Attorney General rendered an opinion that an American corporation could be held liable under the ATS to Mexican nationals if the defendant's "diversion of the water [of the Rio Grande] was an injury to substantial rights of citizens of Mexico under the principles of international law or by treaty." 26 Op. Att'y Gen. 252, 253 (1907). And in 1795, shortly after the enactment of the ATS, the Attorney General opined that a British corporation could pursue a civil action under the ATS for injury caused to it in violation of international law by American citizens who, in concert with a French fleet, had attacked a settlement managed by the corporation in Sierra Leone in violation of international law. *See* 1 Op. Att'y Gen. 57 (1795). Attorney General William Bradford explained:

> there can be no doubt that the company or individuals who have been injured by these acts of hostility have a remedy by a *civil* suit in the courts of the United States; jurisdiction being expressly given to these courts in all cases where an alien sues for a tort only, in violation of the laws of nations, or a treaty of the United States....

Id. at 59. *Cf. Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 721, 124 S.Ct. 2739 ("Bradford ... made it clear that a federal court was

open for the prosecution of a tort action growing out of the episode.").[15]

In sum, the principle that my colleagues contend forms a part of the law established by the universal consensus of the nations of the world-that juridical persons have neither rights nor obligations-has never been addressed with favor in any opinion on behalf of any court and has many times been rejected.

B. No international tribunal is structured with a jurisdiction consistent with the majority's rule. If there were international tribunals established with jurisdiction to award civil damages against natural persons but not against juridical entities, this would give significant support to the majority's contention that the conventions of international law attach importance to whether a person against whom compensatory liability is sought is a natural person or a juridical entity. But there is no international tribunal established with such jurisdictional restrictions.

The international tribunals that have been established to date with jurisdiction over private persons have concerned themselves only with

---

[15] Although the Supreme Court relied on Attorney General Bradford's 1795 in *Sosa*, the majority's only response to these Attorney General opinions is that they "do [no]thing more than baldly declare" conclusions which the majority consider erroneous. Maj. Op. 41 n. 44. (They add the irrelevancy that one of the opinions would require dismissal of this suit on a completely different ground.)

criminal punishment.[16] None has ever had jurisdiction to consider a private civil remedy of any kind-either against a natural person or a juridical entity. No international tribunal furnishes a precedent for the majority's rule. (I discuss below, in Part III, the fallacy of the majority's argument that the restriction of criminal punishments for violations of the law of nations to natural persons reflects an intention in international law to immunize juridical entities from civil compensatory liability.)

C. Quoting out of context from a footnote in the Supreme Court's Sosa opinion, the majority attribute

---

[16] The majority find it "particularly significant" that no international (criminal) tribunal has ever held "a corporation liable for a violation of the law of nations." Maj. Op. 28. This misunderstands the role of such tribunals in the *enforcement* of the law of the nations. The primary, and prior to the twentieth century, the exclusive, means of applying and enforcing the requirements of customary international law was the *domestic* law of civilized nations. The very actions that were "uppermost" in the First Congress's mind in passing the ATS-piracy, violations of safe conduct, and offenses against ambassadors-had been punished not by an international tribunal but by the domestic courts of England under the domestic law of England. *See Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 715, 719, 124 S.Ct. 2739; 4 William Blackstone, Commentaries *66. Only beginning in World War I, with the advent of the Permanent Court of International Justice, did international law also provide an international court for enforcing these requirements. And, until the establishment of the International Criminal Court, it provided courts to enforce international law against individuals only on an ad hoc basis, convening to carry out judgment for particular violations of international law-for example, in Nazi Germany, the former Yugoslavia, and Rwanda. Such tribunals have exercised only criminal jurisdiction. They have never entertained claims of civil liability directed against either corporations or natural persons.

to it a meaning opposite to what it intends. Quoting a snippet of dictum taken out of context from a footnote in the Supreme Court's *Sosa* opinion, the majority opinion incorrectly attributes to the Court support for the majority's contention that international law distinguishes between natural persons (who can be civilly liable) and corporations (who cannot). To the extent the *Sosa* opinion says anything on the subject, it communicates the opposite of what the majority attribute to it.

The majority assert that in footnote 20 of Justice Souter's opinion, the Supreme Court instructed the lower courts to consider in ruling in ATS claims "whether international law extends the scope of liability for a violation of a given norm to the perpetrator being sued, if the defendant is a private actor such as a corporation or an individual." Maj. Op. 18, 22. According to the majority opinion, the quoted fragment means that when the defendant is a private actor, such as a natural person or a corporation, a determinative question will be whether well established norms of international law impose liability on such a perpetrator-and the answer may be different depending on whether the actor is a natural person or a corporation. If read in context, however, the passage means the contrary.

The *Sosa* suit was brought by Alvarez-Machain, a Mexican doctor believed by U.S. government authorities to have participated in the torture and murder by a Mexican drug cartel of an agent of the U.S. Drug Enforcement Administration. The allegation under the ATS asserted that the defendant Sosa, acting on behalf of the U.S. government, had helped to seize Alvarez in Mexico

and bring him to the United States to stand trial for his role in the murder. Alvarez was eventually acquitted of the crime. He contended that his abduction violated the law of nations and thus presented a basis for tort liability under the ATS.

The Justices of the Supreme Court all agreed that Alvarez's claims under the ATS should be dismissed because the illegal conduct he asserted did not violate the law of nations. What divided the Justices was whether damages may *ever* be awarded in a suit under the ATS. The minority, taking essentially the position asserted by Judge Bork in *Tel-Oren,* argued that in the absence of further legislation supplying a cause of action, a U.S. court had no basis to award damages because the ATS did no more than confer jurisdiction, and no statute furnished a cause of action. *See Sosa,* 542 U.S. at 750, 124 S.Ct. 2739 (Scalia, J., concurring in the judgment).

The majority of the Court rejected the minority view that the ATS can have no practical application unless and until some future Congress passes additional statutes making the law of nations enforceable in a U.S. court. Citing the 1795 opinion of Attorney General Bradford, 1 Op. Att'y Gen. 57, and reaffirming that "the domestic law of the United States recognizes the law of nations," 542 U.S. at 729-30, Justice Souter's opinion construed the intent of the First Congress in passing the ATS as "furnish[ing] jurisdiction for a relatively modest set of actions" by private actors, which implicated the interests of States. *See id.* at 715, 720. The Court majority noted that the ATS originally was meant to authorize litigation of a "narrow set of common law

actions derived from the law of nations," *id.* at 721, 124 S.Ct. 2739, but that in the present day, federal courts retained authority to decide claims arising under new "international norm[s] intended to protect individuals," *id.* at 730, 124 S.Ct. 2739. Recognizing, however, "good reasons for a restrained conception of the discretion federal courts should exercise in considering a new cause of action of this kind," the Court cautioned that a claim based on the "present-day law of nations [should] rest on a norm of international character accepted by the civilized world and defined with a specificity comparable to the features of the 18th-century paradigms." *Id.* at 725.

Justice Souter then turned parenthetically to a concern brought into focus by the D.C. Circuit's decision in *Tel-Oren* and this court's decision in *Kadic*.[17] Judge Edwards in *Tel-Oren* and this circuit in *Kadic* had each contemplated that certain forms of conduct were violations of international law, as opposed to violations of local law, only when done by a State (or under color of a State's law) and not when

---

[17] The European Commission also raised this concern as amicus curiae. *See* Br. of Amicus Curiae the European Comm'n in Supp. of Neither Party, at 10, *Sosa v. Alvarez-Machain*, 542 U.S. 692 (2004) ("[O]nly a subset of norms recognized as customary international law applies to non-state actors, such as corporations, and hence only that subset may form the basis of liability against such actors. For example, non-state actors may be liable for genocide, war crimes, and piracy, while torture, summary execution, and prolonged arbitrary detention do not violate the law of nations unless they are committed by state officials or under color of law." (citing, inter alia, *Tel-Oren* or *Kadic*)), *available at* 2004 WL 177036.

done by a private actor acting independently of a State. (This resulted from international law's primary focus on the concerns and conduct of States.) Judge Edwards concluded that, while torture practiced by a State violated the law of nations, there was no wide consensus that torture, *if done independently by a private actor,* constituted a violation of the law of nations. *Tel-Oren,* 726 F.2d at 794-95 (Edwards, J., concurring). *Kadic* reflected on the same question with respect to genocide and concluded that genocide was generally accepted as violating the laws of nations regardless of whether done by a State or by a private actor. *Kadic,* 70 F.3d at 241-42. Nothing in the *Tel-Oren* or *Kadic* opinions suggests in any way that the law of nations might distinguish between conduct of a natural person and of a corporation. They distinguish only between private and State action. The *Sosa* footnote refers to the concern of *Tel-Oren* and *Kadic*-that some forms of noxious conduct are violations of the law of nations when done by or on behalf of a State, but not when done by a private actor independently of a State, while other noxious conduct violates the law of nations regardless of whether done by a State or a private actor. Expressly referring to these discussions in *Tel-Oren* and *Kadic, Sosa's* footnote 20 notes the pertinence of the consideration "whether international law extends the scope of liability for a violation of a given norm for the perpetrator being sued, *if the defendant is a private actor such as a corporation or an individual*" (emphasis added). *See also Sosa,* 542 U.S. at 760 (Breyer, J. concurring) ("The norm must extend liability to the type of

perpetrator (e.g., a private actor) the plaintiff seeks to sue.").

Far from implying that natural persons and corporations are treated *differently* for purposes of civil liability under ATS, the intended inference of the footnote is that they are treated *identically*. If the violated norm is one that international law applies only against States, then "*a private actor, such as a corporation or an individual,*" who acts independently of a State, can have no liability for violation of the law of nations because there has been no violation of the law of nations. On the other hand, if the conduct is of the type classified as a violation of the norms of international law regardless of whether done by a State or a private actor, then "*a private actor, such as a corporation or an individual,*" has violated the law of nations and is subject to liability in a suit under the ATS. The majority's partial quotation out of context, interpreting the Supreme Court as distinguishing between individuals and corporations, misunderstands the meaning of the passage.

III. The deficiencies of the majority's reasoning

In view of the complete absence of precedential support for their rule, the majority's position rests solely on arguments. These arguments rest on illogical propositions and misunderstandings of law and precedent.

A. The refusal to empower international criminal tribunals to impose criminal punishment on corporations (for reasons which depend solely on the suitability of criminal punishment to corporations) in

no way implies that international law exempts corporations from its rules. The only fact of international law to which the majority can point as evidence of its view that international law does not apply to juridical persons is the fact that international *criminal* tribunals have not exercised authority to impose *criminal* punishments on them. According to the majority, it follows inescapably that juridical entities are not subject to international law. The argument is simply a non sequitur.[18]

The majority are absolutely correct that international criminal tribunals have consistently been established without jurisdiction to impose criminal punishments on corporations. At the start of modern prosecution by international tribunals for violations of the law of nations, the military tribunals at Nuremberg, established under the London Charter

---

[18] The majority opinion argues at one point that "customary international law does not develop through 'logical' expansion of existing norms," and that its rules cannot be extended by "parity of reasoning." Maj. Op. 36-37 & n. 37. In spite of this assertion, the majority opinion seeks by "parity of reasoning" to extend international law's refusal to exercise criminal jurisdiction over corporations into a principle of refusal to allow imposition of civil liability on corporations. The problem with the exercise is not only the majority's inconsistency on the inappropriateness of logical extension by parity of reasoning, but more importantly that its asserted extension is based on neither logic nor parity of reasoning. Parity of reasoning undertakes to apply the same rule to logically indistinguishable cases. The majority seek by illogical argument to extend a rule justified solely by one set of circumstances into other situations that lack the justifying circumstances. Legal scholarship often extols the virtue of deciding like cases in like fashion. The majority here undertake to decide unlike cases in like fashion.

and Control Council Law No. 10 to punish those responsible for the Nazi atrocities, found that the Farben corporation violated the standards of the law of nations and therefore imposed punishment on the responsible Farben personnel, but did not prosecute the corporation. The subsequent international *criminal* tribunals have also been established with jurisdiction over only natural persons. In the recent establishment of the International Criminal Court (ICC) under the Rome Statute, July 17, 1998, 37 I.L.M. 999, 2187 U.N.T.S. 90, a proposal advanced by France to extend the court's jurisdiction to include the prosecution of corporations and other juridical persons was defeated. On this basis the majority declare it "abundantly clear," Maj. Op. 35 (although furnishing no explanation for this abundant clarity), that the prohibitions of international law do not apply to corporations.

The reasons why the jurisdiction of international criminal tribunals has been limited to the prosecution of natural persons, as opposed to juridical entities, relate to the nature and purposes of *criminal* punishment, and have no application to the very different nature and purposes of civil compensatory liability. According to views widely shared in the world, an indispensable element to the justification of criminal punishment is criminal intent.[19] Many courts and writers have taken the

---

[19] *See, e.g.*, 2 Int'l Commission of Jurists, *Corporate Complicity & Legal Accountability* 57-58 (2008) ("National criminal laws were developed many centuries ago, and they are built and framed upon the notion of the individual human being as a conscious being exercising freedom of choice, thought and

position that, because criminal intent cannot exist in an artificial entity that exists solely as a juridical construct and can form no intent of any kind, it is an anomaly to view a corporation as criminal.[20] In addition, *criminal* punishment does not achieve its principal objectives when it is imposed on an abstract

---

action. Businesses as legal entities have been viewed as fictitious beings, with no physical presence and no individual consciousness."); L.H. Leigh, *The Criminal Liability of Corporations and Other Groups: A Comparative View*, 80 Mich. L.Rev. 1508, 1509 (1982) ("These arguments [against corporate criminal liability] may be summarized quickly: a corporation has no mind of its own and therefore cannot entertain guilt; it has not body and therefore cannot act *in propia persona;* ....").

[20] *See, e.g.*, 2 Int'l Commission of Jurists, *supra* note 19, at 58 ("[M]any perceive it to be impossible to prove that a business entity had criminal intent, or knowledge."); V.S. Khanna, *Corporate Criminal Liability: What Purpose Does It Serve?*, 109 Harv. L.Rev. 1477, 1490 (1996) ("Many European jurisdictions initially refused to recognize corporate criminal liability because the notion that a juristic fiction such as a corporation could possess guilt in the sense necessary for the application of the criminal law seemed far-fetched."); Guy Stessens, *Corporate Criminal Liability: A Comparative Perspective*, 43 Int'l & Comp. L.Q. 493, 496 (1994) (describing decisions of the Queen's Bench that "managed to surmount the so-called *'mes rea* hurdle' "); Gerhard O.W. Mueller, *Mens Rea and the Corporation*, 19 U. Pitt. L.Rev. 21, 29 (1957) (discussing mid-century French view that "corporate criminal liability is irreconcilable with the guilt principle"); Robert Phillimore, *Commentaries upon International Law* 50 (1854) ("Criminal law is concerned with a *natural* person; a being of thought, feeling, and will. A *legal* person is not, strictly speaking, a being of these attributes, though, through the medium of representation and of government, the will of certain individuals is considered the will of the corporation; but only for certain purposes.").

entity that exists only as a legal construct. Criminal punishment seeks to impose meaningful *punishment*-in other words, to inflict, for salutary effect, a measure of *suffering* on persons who have violated society's rules. 1 Charles E. Torcia, *Wharton's Criminal Law* § 1, at 2 (15th ed. 1993) ("The 'criminal' law attempts to force obedience-or to discourage disobedience-by punishing offenders."). The infliction of punitive suffering has several objectives. One is to give society the satisfaction of retribution-of seeing that one who has broken its rules and has caused suffering is required in turn to endure suffering. Another is to disable the offender from further criminal conduct during imprisonment. A third is the hope that the infliction of punitive suffering will change the criminal's conduct, bringing about either his repentance or, at least, his realization that further criminal conduct is likely to result in still more severe punishment. Yet another objective is to dissuade others similarly situated from criminal conduct through the implicit warning that, if they yield to the temptations of illegal conduct, suffering may be inflicted on them.[21]

---

[21] *See, e.g.*, Prosecutor v. Kayishema & Ruzindana, Case No. ICTR-95-1-T, Sentence, ¶ 2 (June 1, 2001) ("This Chamber must impose sentences on convicted persons for retribution, deterrence, rehabilitation, and to protect society. As to deterrence, this Chamber seeks to dissuade for good those who will be tempted in the future to perpetrate such atrocities by showing them that the international community is no longer willing to tolerate serious violations of international humanitarian law and human rights."); Prosecutor v. Nahimana, Case No. ICTR-99-52-T, Judgement and Sentence, ¶ 1095 (Dec. 3, 2003) ("The Chamber considers that sentencing

When criminal punishment is inflicted on an abstract entity that exists only as a legal construct, none of these objectives is accomplished. A corporation, having no body, no soul, and no conscience, is incapable of suffering, of remorse, or of pragmatic reassessment of its future behavior. Nor can it be incapacitated by imprisonment. The only form of punishment readily imposed on a corporation is a fine, and this form of punishment, because its burden falls on the corporation's owners or creditors (or even possibly its customers if it can succeed in passing on its costs in increased prices), may well fail to hurt the persons who were responsible for the corporation's misdeeds. Furthermore, when the time comes to impose punishment for past misdeeds, the corporation's owners, directors, and employees may be completely different persons from those who held the positions at the time of the misconduct. What is more, criminal prosecution of the corporation can *undermine* the objectives of criminal law by

---

serves the goals of retribution, deterrence, rehabilitation, and protection of society."); Prosecutor v. Musema, Case No. ICTR-96-13, Judgment and Sentence, ¶ 986 (Jan. 27, 2000) ("The penalties imposed by this Tribunal must be directed at retribution, so that the convicted perpetrators see their crimes punished, and, over and above that, at deterrence, to dissuade for ever others who may be tempted to commit atrocities by showing them that the international community does not tolerate serious violations of international humanitarian law and human rights."); Prosecutor v. Kupreskic, Case No. IT-95-16-T, Judgment, ¶ 848 (Jan. 14, 2000) ("[I]n general, retribution and deterrence are the main purposes to be considered when imposing sentences in cases before the International Tribunal."); Prosecutor v. Naletilic, Case No. IT-98-34-T, Judgement, ¶ 739 (Mar. 31, 2003) (same).

misdirecting prosecution away from those deserving of punishment. Because the imposition of criminal punishment on corporations and other juridical entities fails to fulfill the objectives of criminal punishment, the International Military Tribunal at Nuremberg declared, "[O]nly by punishing individuals who commit such crimes [and not by punishing abstract entities] can the provisions of international law be enforced." *The Nurnberg Trial*, 6 F.R.D. 69, 110 (1946); *see* Maj. Op. 7-8. For these reasons, criminal prosecution of corporations is unknown in many nations of the world and is not practiced in international criminal tribunals. *See supra* notes 19-20.

The very sources the majority cite make clear that the reason for withholding criminal jurisdiction over corporations from international tribunals relates to a perceived inappropriateness of imposing *criminal* punishments on corporations. M. Cherif Bassiouni's report on the drafting of the Rome Statute notes the "deep divergence of views as to the advisability of including *criminal responsibility* of legal [i.e., juridical] persons" in the Rome Statute. Maj. Op. 34 (quoting *Draft Report of the Intersessional Meeting from 19 to 30 January 1998 [Held] in Zuthphen, The Netherlands, in The Statute of the International Criminal Court: A Documentary History* 221, 245 n. 79 (M. Cherif Bassiouni ed., 1998)). Andrew Clapham's report notes "the whole notion of corporate *criminal responsibility* [is] simply 'alien' " to many legal systems. Maj. Op. 34 (quoting Andrew Clapham, *The Question of Jurisdiction Under International Criminal Law Over Legal Persons: Lessons from the Rome Conference on an*

International Criminal Court, in Liability of Multinational Corporations Under International Law 139, 157 (Menno T. Kamminga & Saman Zia-Zarifi eds., 2000)).

The refusal of international organizations to impose criminal liability of corporations-for reasons having to do solely with a corporation's perceived inability to act with a criminal intent and the inefficacy of criminal punishment to achieve its goals when applied to a corporation-in no way implies that international law deems corporations exempt from international law. As the Chairman of the Rome Statute's Drafting Committee has explained, despite the diversity of views concerning corporate *criminal* liability, "all positions now accept in some form or another the principle that a legal entity, private or public, can, through its policies or actions, transgress a norm for which the law, whether national or international, provides, at the very least damages." M. Cherif Bassiouni, *Crimes Against Humanity in International Criminal Law* 379 (2d rev. ed. 1999); *see also* 3 Int'l Commission of Jurists, *Corporate Complicity & Legal Accountability: Civil Remedies* 5 (2006) ("[W]hen the legal accountability of a company entity is sought, the law of civil remedies may often provide victims with their only legal avenue to remedy. This is because *the law of civil remedies will always have the ability to deal with the conduct of companies, individuals and state authorities.*" (emphasis added and footnotes omitted)).

The purposes of civil tort liability are very different from the purposes of criminal punishment. A principal objective of civil tort liability is to compensate victims of illegal conduct for the harms

inflicted on them and to restore to them what is rightfully theirs.[22] If a corporation harms victims by conduct that violates the law of nations, imposition of civil liability on the corporation perfectly serves the objectives of civil liability. It compensates the victims for the harms wrongly inflicted on them and restores to them what is rightfully theirs. What is more, in all likelihood, the objectives of civil tort liability cannot be achieved unless liability is imposed *on the corporation*. Because the corporation, and not its personnel, earned the principal profit from the violation of the rights of others, the goal of compensation of the victims likely cannot be achieved if they have remedies only against the persons who acted on the corporation's behalf-even in the unlikely event that the victims could sue those persons in a court which grants civil remedies for violations of international law. Furthermore, unlike the case with corporate criminal liability, which does not exist in

---

[22] André Tunc, Introduction, in 11 *International Encyclopedia of Comparative Law* ¶ 167, at 96 (André Tunc ed., 1983) ("[T]he law of tort should serve the fulfillment of justice, at least if a compensatory justice, not a punishing one, is contemplated."); Doug Cassel, *Corporate Aiding and Abetting of Human Rights Violations: Confusion in the Courts*, 6 Nw. J. Int'l Human Rights 304, 322-23 (2008) ("[C]ustomary international law has long held that injuries caused by violations of international norms require reparation, including monetary compensation when full restitution is not possible."); *see also infra* note 24 (quoting decisions of the International Court of Justice and Permanent Court of International Justice to the same effect).

many nations of the world, it is the worldwide practice to impose civil liability on corporations.[23]

Thus, the reasons that explain the refusal to endow international criminal tribunals with jurisdiction to impose criminal punishments on corporations suggest if anything the opposite as to civil tort liability. Whereas criminal liability of corporations is unknown in much of the world, civil liability of corporations is enforced throughout the world. Whereas the imposition of criminal punishment on corporations fails to achieve the

---

[23] Several international conventions explicitly recognize the diversity in nations' domestic laws regarding the imposition of criminal sanctions on legal or juridical persons. These conventions require State parties to impose criminal sanctions on legal persons, or where that is not possible under the individual nation's domestic law, non-criminal sanctions. *See* Optional Protocol to the Convention on the Rights of the Child on the Sale of Children, Child Prostitution and Child Pornography, May 25, 2000, G.A. Res. 54/263, Annex II, 54 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 49) at 6, U.N. Doc. A/54/49, Vol. III (2000), *entered into force* Jan. 18, 2002 ("Subject to the provisions of its national law, each State Party shall take measures ... to establish the liability of legal persons. Subject to the legal principles of the State Party, such liability of legal persons may be criminal, civil or administrative."); Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development, Convention on Combating Bribery of Foreign Public Officials in International Business transactions, art. 3, Nov. 21, 1997, DAFFE/IME/BR(97)20, *entered into force* Feb. 15, 1999 ("The bribery of a foreign public official shall be punishable by effective, proportionate and dissuasive criminal penalties.... In the event that under the legal system of a Party, criminal responsibility is not applicable to legal persons, that Party shall ensure that legal persons shall be subject to effective, proportional and dissuasive non-criminal sanctions.").

objective of criminal punishment, the compensatory purposes of civil liability are perfectly served when it is imposed on corporations. Whereas criminal prosecution of a corporation could misdirect prosecutorial attention away from the responsible persons who deserve punishment, imposition of civil compensatory liability on corporations makes possible the achievement of the goal of civil law to compensate victims for the abuses they have suffered. There is simply no logic to the majority's assumption that the withholding from international *criminal* tribunals of jurisdiction to impose *criminal* punishments on corporations (for reasons relating solely to a perception that corporations cannot commit crimes) means that international law's prohibitions of inhumane conduct do not apply to corporations. *B. The majority incorrectly assert that international law does not distinguish between criminal and civil liability; in fact, international law does distinguish between the two, and leaves issues of private civil liability to individual States.* In an effort to defend their illogical leap from the fact that international tribunals have not exercised criminal jurisdiction over juridical persons to the conclusion that juridical entities cannot violate international law and thus cannot be sued under the ATS, the majority posit that there is no distinction in international law between civil and criminal liability. Maj. Op. 46. The majority cite neither scholarly discussion nor any source document of international law in support of this assertion. In fact, scholarly writings and source documents of international law contradict their assertion. These sources distinguish in many important respects between criminal and

civil liability, and demonstrate that imposition of civil liability for violations of international law falls within the general discretion that individual States possess to meet their international obligations.

In every instance of the establishment of an international tribunal with jurisdiction over private actors, the tribunal has been given exclusively criminal jurisdiction.[24] For instance, the London

---

[24] One international tribunal, the closest thing to a tribunal vested with civil jurisdiction-the International Court of Justice (ICJ), which resolves matters referred to it by treaty or agreement of State parties-does award civil reparations against States, which are juridical entities. Statute of the International Court of Justice, art. 36(1), June 26, 1945, 59 Stat. 1055, 33 U.N.T.S. 993. While that court does not exercise jurisdiction over private actors, *id.* art. 34(1), its precedents involving awards of reparations paid by one State to another demonstrate that an award of damages against a juridical entity is familiar ground in international law. In a line of decisions dating to the 1920s, the ICJ and its predecessor court, the Permanent Court of International Justice, have recognized as "a principle of international law that the breach of an international engagement [a duty imposed by international law] involves an obligation to make reparation in an adequate form." Factory at Chorzów (Jurisdiction) (Germany v. Poland), 1927 P.C.I.J. (ser.A) No. 9, at 3, 21 (July 26); *see also* United States Diplomatic and Consular Staff in Tehran (Judgment) (United States of America v. Iran), 1980 I.C.J. 3, 41-42 (May 24) ("Iran, by committing successive and continuing breaches of [treaty obligations] *and the applicable rules of general international law*, has incurred responsibility towards the United States. [I]t clearly entails an obligation on the part of the Iranian State to make reparation for the injury thereby caused to the United States." (emphasis added)); Corfu Channel Case (Merits), 1949 I.C.J. 4, 23 (April 9) ("The Court therefore reaches the conclusion that Albania is responsible under international law for the explosions which occurred on October 22nd, 1946, in

Charter established the International Military Tribunal at Nuremberg "for the just and prompt *trial and punishment* of the major war criminals of the European Axis." Agreement for the Prosecution and Punishment of the Major War Criminals of the European Axis (the "London Charter"), § I, art. 1, Aug. 8, 1945, 59 Stat. 1544, 82 U.N.T.S. 279. Control Council Law No. 10 established the U.S. Military Tribunal for the "prosecution" and "punishment" of "war criminals and other similar offenders." Control Council Law 10, preamble, *reprinted in* I *Trials of War Criminals Before the Nuernberg Military Tribunals under Control Council Law No. 10*, at xvi (1950). The International Criminal Tribunal for the Former Yugoslavia and the International Criminal Tribunal for Rwanda were established to prosecute and punish war criminals.[25] The parties to the Rome

---

Albanian waters, and for the damage and loss of human life which resulted from them, and that there is a duty upon Albania to pay compensation to the United Kingdom."); 1 *Oppenheim's International Law* ¶ 155, at 528 n. 3 (Sir Robert Jennings & Sir Arthur Watts eds., 9th ed. 1996) (noting an " 'international engagement' includes any duty under international law").

[25] *See Prosecutor v. Kayishema & Ruzindana*, Case No. ICTR-95-1-T, Sentence, ¶ 1 (May 21, 1999) (stating that the International Criminal Tribunal for Rwanda was established "to ensure the effective redress of violations of international humanitarian law in Rwanda in 1994. The objective was to *prosecute and punish* the perpetrators of the atrocities in Rwanda in such a way as to put an end to impunity and promote national reconciliation and the restoration of peace." (emphasis added)); *Prosecutor v. Blagojevic & Jokic*, Case No. IT-02-60-T, Judgement, ¶ 814 (Jan. 17, 2005) (stating that the International Tribunal for the Former Yugoslavia seeks to impose punishment

Statute of the International Criminal Court "[a]ffirm that the most serious crimes of concern to the international community as a whole must not go unpunished." Rome Statute, preamble, ¶ 4.

Consistent with their constituting charters, international criminal tribunals have exercised only criminal jurisdiction to punish offenders. None has ever exercised a power to make compensatory civil awards to victims.[26] These tribunals have on occasion made clear that the criminal violations they found may give rise to a claim for civil compensatory liability, and at times, have explicitly said that conduct which does *not* justify criminal punishment

---

that "reflect[s] both the calls for justice from the persons who have-directly or indirectly-been victims of the crimes, as well as respond to the call from the international community as a whole to end impunity for massive human rights violations and crimes committed during armed conflicts").

[26] The distinction between criminal and civil enforcement of international law is also recognized in many multilateral agreements. Most prominently, the Torture Convention requires each State party to criminally prosecute acts of torture or to extradite the alleged torturers to other States for prosecution. Then, on the subject of compensatory civil liability, it obligates each State party to "ensure in its legal system that the victim of an act of torture ... has an enforceable right to *fair and adequate compensation* including the means for as full rehabilitation as possible." Convention Against Torture and Other Cruel, Inhuman or Degrading Treatment or Punishment, art. 14, Dec. 10, 1984, S. Treaty Doc. No. 100-20, 1465 U.N.T.S. 85.

may nonetheless support a claim for compensatory damages.[27]

International law not only recognizes differences between criminal and civil liability, but treats them differently. While international institutions have occasionally been established to impose criminal punishments for egregious violations of international law, and treaties often impose on nations the obligation to punish criminal violations,[28] the basic position of international law with respect to civil liability is that States may impose civil compensatory liability on offenders, or not, as they

---

[27] *See, e.g., Prosecutor v. Furundzija*, Case No. IT-95-17/1, Trial Chamber Judgment, ¶ 155 (Dec. 10, 1998) (explaining that victims of officially sanctioned torture "could bring a civil suit for damage in a foreign court"); VI *Trials of War Criminals Before the Nuernberg Military Tribunals* 1207-08 (1952) ("[T]here may be both civil and criminal liability growing out of the same transaction. In this case Flick's acts and conduct contributed to a violation of Hague Regulation 46[,] that is, that private property must be respected.... But his acts were not within his knowledge intended to contribute to a program of 'systematic plunder' [and therefore cannot be punished criminally].").

[28] *See, e.g.*, Rome Statute, art. 5 (vesting ICC with jurisdiction over the crime of genocide, crimes against humanity, war crimes, and the crime of aggression); Convention on the Prevention and Punishment of the Crime of Genocide, art. V, Dec. 9, 1948, S. Exec. Doc. O, 81-1 (1949), 78 U.N.T.S. 277 (obligating state parties "to enact, in accordance with their respective Constitutions, the necessary legislation to give effect to the provisions of the present Convention, and, in particular, to provide effective penalties for persons guilty of genocide").

see fit. As Professor Oscar Schachter explains,[29] international law does not ordinarily speak to "the opportunities for private persons to seek redress in domestic courts for breaches of international law by States. There is no general requirement in international law that States provide such remedies. By and large, international law leaves it to them to meet their obligations in such ways as the State determines."[30] Oscar

---

[29] Upon his death in 2003, former Secretary General Kofi Annan described Professor Schachter as the "architect of the legal framework which has guided United Nations peacekeeping for more than 50 years." Wolfgang Saxon, *Oscar Schachter, 88, Law Professor and U.N. Aide*, N.Y. Times, Dec. 17, 2003, at C15.

[30] *See, e.g., Banco Nacional de Cuba v. Sabbatino*, 376 U.S. 398, 422-23 (1964) ("The traditional view of international law is that it establishes substantive principles for determining whether one country has wronged another. Because of its peculiar nation-to-nation character the usual method for an individual to seek relief is to exhaust local remedies and then repair to the executive authorities of his own state to persuade them to champion his claim in diplomacy or before an international tribunal. Although it is, of course, true that United States courts apply international law as a part of our own in appropriate circumstances, the public law of nations can hardly dictate to a country which is in theory wronged how to treat that wrong within its domestic borders." (citations omitted)); Restatement (Third) of the Foreign Relations Law of the United States § 111, cmt. h (1987) ("In the absence of special agreement, it is ordinarily for the United States to decide how it will carry out its international obligations."); Eileen Denza, *The Relationship Between International Law and National Law, in International Law*, 423, 423 (Malcolm Evans ed., 2d ed. 2006) ("[The law of nations] permeates and radically conditions national legal orders, its rules are applied and enforced by national authorities, and national courts are often asked to

resolve its most fundamental uncertainties. *Yet international law does not itself prescribe how it should be applied or enforced at the national level.* It asserts its own primacy over national laws, but without invalidating those laws or intruding into national legal systems. National constitutions are therefore free to choose how they give effect to treaties and to customary international law. *Their choice of methods is extremely varied.*" (emphases added)); Louis Henkin, Richard Crawford Pugh, Oscar Schachter & Hans Smit, *International Law: Cases and Materials* 153 (3d ed. 1993) ("Since a state's responsibility to give effect to international obligations does not fall upon any particular institution of its government, *international law does not require that domestic courts apply and give effect to international obligations* .... States differ as to whether international law is incorporated into domestic law and forms a part of the 'law of the land,' and whether the executive or the courts will give effect to norms of international law or to treaty provisions in the absence of their implementation by domestic legislation." (emphasis added)); Louis Henkin, *International Law: Politics, Values and Functions* 88 (1990) ("The international system requires that a State meet its international obligations, *but ordinarily the law has not required that a State meet those obligations in a particular way or through particular institutions or laws.*" (emphasis added)); *id.* at 251 ("Compliance with international law as to civil and political rights ... takes place within a State and depends on its legal system, on its courts and other official bodies."); Louis Henkin, *Foreign Affairs and the Constitution* 224 (1972) ("International law itself, finally, does not require any particular reaction to violations of law...."); Michael Koebele, *Corporate Responsibility under the Alien Tort Statute: Enforcement of International Law Through U.S. Torts Law* 208 (2009) ("[I]nternational law leaves individual liability ..., be it of a natural or legal person, largely to domestic law."); Eric Mongelard, *Corporate Civil Liability for Violations of International Humanitarian Law*, 88 Int'l Rev. Red Cross 665, 671 (2006) ("Legal persons can ... have obligations under international law, or at least there is a strong tendency to that effect. However, virtually none of the above [human rights] instruments provides for a mechanism for the enforcement of

Schachter, *International Law in Theory and Practice* 240 (1991).

This feature of international law is largely explained by the diversity of legal systems throughout the world. Because the legal systems of the world differ so drastically from one another, any attempt to dictate the manner in which States implement the obligation to protect human rights would be impractical. "[G]iven the existing array of legal systems within the world, a consensus would be virtually impossible to reach-particularly on the technical accouterments to an action-and it is hard even to imagine that harmony ever would characterize this issue." *Tel-Oren*, 726 F.2d at 778 (Edwards, J., concurring).

The ceding to States of the fashioning of appropriate remedies to enforce the norms of the law of nations is readily apparent in the source documents. Characteristically, multilateral treaties protecting human rights include few details. They generally define the rights and duties in question, and direct contracting States to protect such rights under their local laws by appropriate means, sometimes, as noted above, commanding criminal punishment, but rarely dictating any aspects of civil liability. For example, in the Genocide Convention, the "crime of genocide" is defined as a number of "*acts* " committed with "intent to destroy, in whole or in part, a national, ethnical, racial or religious group." Convention on the Prevention and Punishment of the

---

any liability that may arise or lays down any obligation for non-state entities to make reparation; they leave it to the states party to the treaties to choose how to apply the rules.").

Crime of Genocide, arts. I, II, Dec. 9, 1948, S. Exec. Doc. O, 81-1 (1949), 78 U.N.T.S. 277. The Convention then provides in Article V that the State parties "undertake to enact, in accordance with their respective Constitutions, the necessary legislation to give effect to the provisions of the present Convention, and, in particular, to provide effective penalties for persons guilty of genocide." The Convention leaves the details for realizing its objectives to each nation. It says nothing about the nature or form of "effective penalties" to be imposed. It says nothing about civil and administrative remedies. In short, the Convention defines the illegal act of genocide, obligates State parties to enforce its prohibition, and leaves it to each State to devise its own system for giving effect to the Convention's norms.

In this respect, the Convention is typical. The major instruments that codify the humanitarian law of nations define forms of conduct that are illegal under international law, and obligate States to take appropriate steps to prevent the conduct.[31] They do

---

[31] *See, e.g.*, International Covenant on Civil and Political Rights, art. 2(3), Dec. 16, 1966, S. Exec. Doc. E, 95-2 (1978), 999 U.N.T.S. 171 ("Each State Party to the present Covenant undertakes ... To ensure that any person whose rights or freedoms as herein recognized are violated shall have an effective remedy...."); Convention Against Torture and Other Cruel, Inhuman or Degrading Treatment or Punishment, art. 2(1), Dec. 10, 1984, S. Treaty Doc. No. 100-20, 1465 U.N.T.S. 85 ("Each State Party shall take effective *legislative, administrative, judicial or other measures* to prevent acts of torture in any territory under its jurisdiction." (emphasis added)); International Convention to Suppress the Slave Trade

not instruct on whether, how, or under what circumstances a State may impose civil compensatory liability. They leave those questions to be resolved by each individual nation.

C. The majority's next argument-that the absence of widespread agreement among the nations of the world to impose civil liability on corporations means that they can have no liability under international law–misunderstands international law and is furthermore inconsistent with the rulings of the Supreme Court and of this circuit. For their next argument, the majority construct the following syllogism. 1) To determine whether a corporation can be held civilly liable for violation of international law, the place to look is to international law. 2) Principles of local law, even those accepted throughout the world, are not rules of international law, unless they are generally accepted throughout the civilized world

---

and Slavery, art. 6, Sept. 25, 1926, 46 Stat. 2183, 60 L.N.T.S. 253 (providing that the State parties undertake "to adopt the necessary measures in order that severe penalties may be imposed in respect of such infractions"); United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea, art. 105, *opened for signature* Dec. 10, 1982, 21 I.L.M. 1261 (providing that upon seizure of vessel or persons engaged in piracy, *"[t]he courts of the State which carried out the seizure may decide upon the penalties to be imposed, and may also determine the action to be taken with regard to the ships, aircraft or property,* subject to the rights of third parties acting in good faith" (emphasis added)); International Convention on the Suppression and Punishment of the Crime of Apartheid, *opened for signature* Nov. 30, 1973, art. IV(b), 1015 U.N.T.S. 243 (obligating State parties "to adopt *legislative, judicial and administrative measures* to prosecute, bring to trial and punish *in accordance with their jurisdiction* persons responsible for" that offense (emphasis added)).

as obligatory rules of international law. 3) There is no general acceptance in the world of a rule of international law imposing civil liability on corporate defendants for violations of international law. *Ergo,* international law does not allow for imposition of civil liability on corporations.

I have no quarrel with any of the three premises. If properly understood and applied, each is correct. The problem lies in how they are used in the majority opinion and, in particular, the spurious leap from these propositions to the majority's conclusion. Despite the surface plausibility of the majority's argument as it is stated, when one scratches below the surface, the majority's argument is illogical, internally inconsistent, contrary to international law, and incompatible with rulings of both the Supreme Court and this circuit.

I have no disagreement with the first proposition, that the place to look for answers whether any set of facts constitutes a violation of international law is to international law. As improbable as it may seem that international law would give a free pass to corporations to abuse fundamental human rights, one cannot assume the answers to questions of international law without first exploring its provisions. And if we found that international law in fact exempts corporations from liability for violating its norms, we would be forced to accept that answer whether it seemed reasonable to us or not.

However, when one looks to international law to learn whether it imposes civil compensatory liability on those who violate its norms and whether it distinguishes between natural and juridical

persons, the answer international law furnishes is that it takes no position on the question. What international law does is it prescribes norms of conduct. It identifies acts (genocide, slavery, war crimes, piracy, etc.) that it prohibits. At times, it calls for the imposition of criminal liability for violation of the law, whether by vesting a tribunal such as the ICC with jurisdiction to prosecute such crimes or by imposing on States a duty to make the crimes punishable under national law. The majority's proposition that one looks to the law of nations to determine whether there is civil liability for violation of its norms thus proves far less than the majority opinion claims. Yes-the question whether acts of any type violate the law of nations and give rise to civil damages is referable to the law of nations. And if the law of nations spoke on the question, providing that acts of corporations are not covered by the law of nations, I would agree that such a limitation would preclude suits under the ATS to impose liability on corporations.

But international law does not provide that juridical entities are exempt. And as for civil liability of both natural and juridical persons, the answer given by the law of nations (as discussed above) is that each State is free to decide that question for itself. While most nations of the world have not empowered their courts to impose civil liability for violations of the law of nations,[32] the United States,

---

[32] Beth Stephens, *Translating* Filártiga: *A Comparative and International Law Analysis of Domestic Remedies for International Human Rights Violations*, 27 Yale J. Int'l L. 1, 17-34 (2002) (reviewing reasons foreign countri

by enacting the ATS, has authorized civil suits for violation of the law of nations.[33]

In short, the majority's contention that there can be no civil remedy for a violation of the law of nations unless that particular form of civil remedy has been adopted throughout the world misunderstands how the law of nations functions. Civil liability *under the ATS* for violation of the law of nations is not awarded because of a perception that international law commands civil liability throughout the world. It is awarded in U.S. courts because the law of nations has outlawed certain conduct, leaving it to each State to resolve questions of civil liability, and the United States has chosen through the ATS to impose civil liability. The majority's ruling defeats the objective of international law to allow each nation to formulate its own approach to the enforcement of international law.

I turn to the majority's second and third propositions in support of its syllogism-that principles of local law, even if accepted throughout the world, are not rules of international law unless they are generally accepted throughout the civilized world as obligatory rules of international law and that there is no widespread practice in the world of imposing civil liability for violation of the rules of international law. These propositions are also true,

---

[33] The majority mischaracterize my position when they attribute to me the view that corporate liability is "merely a question of remedy." Maj. Op. 48; *see also* Maj. Op. 9, 46. As explained throughout this opinion, international law outlaws certain forms of abhorrent conduct and in general leaves to individual nations how to enforce the proscription.

but they are irrelevant to this controversy. If a damage award under the ATS were premised on the theory that international law commands that violators of its norms be liable for compensatory damages, then we would need to determine whether there is general agreement among the nations of the world to such a rule of international law. But the award of damages under the ATS is not based on a belief that international law commands civil liability. The claim that a tort has been committed is premised on a violation of the law of nations. This follows from a determination that an actor has done what international law prohibits. But international law leaves the manner of remedy to the independent determination of each State. *See supra* notes 29-30 and accompanying text; *cf. Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 730 ("The First Congress, which reflected the understanding of the framing generation and included some of the Framers, assumed that federal courts *could properly identify some international norms as enforceable* in the exercise of § 1350 jurisdiction." (emphasis added)). The fact that other nations have not chosen to exercise the discretion left to them by international law in favor of civil liability does not change the fact that international law has left the choice as to civil liability with each individual nation.

A further flaw in the majority's reasoning is its identification of *corporate* civil liability as the principle that has failed to achieve universal approval as a part of the law of nations. The majority's thesis is that when a corporation commits a violation of the law of nations, the victims may sue the natural persons who acted for the corporation,

but may not sue the corporation. In the majority's view, that is because there is no widespread acceptance in the world of *corporate* civil liability as a rule of international law. *See* Maj. Op. 10 ("[T]here would need to be not only a few, but so many sources of international law calling for corporate liability that the norm could be regarded as 'universal.' ").

But this is a mistaken description of international law. While it is true that there is no rule of international law making corporations civilly liable, that is merely the inevitable consequence of the fact that there is no rule of international law making any private person civilly liable-regardless of whether the person is natural or juridical-and that international tribunals, which have been established to criminally prosecute violations of international law, have never been vested with authority to impose civil, compensatory liability. If the absence of widespread agreement in the world as to civil liability bars imposing liability on corporations, it bars imposing liability on natural persons as well.

The majority's argument thus conflicts with the authority of this court and the Supreme Court. The point of the ATS is to provide a civil remedy to victims of torts committed in violation of the law of nations. In spite of the clear absence of a rule of international law providing for civil liability, we have repeatedly imposed civil liability under the ATS, and the Supreme Court expressly stated in *Sosa*, rejecting the views of the Court minority, that civil tort liability does lie under the ATS. The absence of a wide consensus imposing civil liability has never been construed as barring civil liability. The majority's argument that such absence of wide

consensus bars imposition of liability on a corporation places the majority in irreconcilable conflict with the holdings of this court and the teachings of the Supreme Court.

D. Taking out of context Sosa's reference to a "norm," which must command virtually universal acceptance as a rule of international law to qualify as a rule of international law, the majority opinion attributes to that concept a meaning the Supreme Court could not possibly have intended. The majority claim to find support for their argument in a passage of the Supreme Court's *Sosa* opinion. The Court cautioned in *Sosa* that, in order to qualify as a rule of international law, a "norm" must command virtually universal acceptance among the civilized nations as a rule of international law. 542 U.S. at 732. The majority opinion, disregarding the context of the Court's discussion, construes the "norm" under discussion as a convention concerning the type of violator of international law upon whom civil tort liability may be imposed. It postulates that, where a corporation has committed a tort prescribed by the law of nations, liability may not be imposed on it unless there is a "norm" generally accepted throughout the world for the imposition of tort liability on such a corporate violator of the law of nations, as opposed to the natural person tortfeasors who acted on the corporations' behalf.

This is not what the Supreme Court meant. What the Court was addressing in its reference to "norms" was standards of conduct. Some norms (or standards)-those prescribing the most egregious and universally condemned forms of conduct, including genocide, war crimes, and slavery-express rules of the

law of nations. Other norms of conduct, even though widely accepted and enforced in the world *as rules of local law*, are not rules of the law of nations and are therefore not obligatory on States. What was required was that the particular standard of conduct violated by the defendant be generally accepted *as a mandatory rule of international law*.

A reading of *Sosa*, and of the cases it describes in this discussion as "generally consistent" with its view, makes clear that all of them are discussing the distinctions between *conduct that does, and conduct that does not, violate the law of nations*. Reinforcing this limitation, the *Sosa* opinion quoted with approval this court's reference in *Filartiga* to conduct that renders one "*hostis humani generis*, an enemy of all mankind," 630 F.2d at 890, Judge Edwards' formulation-"a handful of heinous actions-each of which violates definable, universal, obligatory norms," *Tel-Oren*, 726 F.2d at 781 (Edwards, J., concurring), and the Ninth Circuit's similar observation that "[a]ctionable violations of international law must be of a norm that is specific, universal, and obligatory," *In re Estate of Marcos Human Rights Litig.*, 25 F.3d 1467, 1475 (9th Cir.1994). The discussion in *Sosa* used the word "norms" to refer to standards of conduct.

To be sure, the distinction between conduct that does and conduct that does not violate the law of nations can turn on whether the conduct is done by or on behalf of a State or by a private actor independently of a State. *Sosa* and *Tel-Oren* both spoke of forms of conduct-arbitrary detention and torture-that might violate the law of nations only if done by or on behalf of a State and not if done by a

private actor acting independently of the State. But that is a completely different issue from the majority's proposition. The majority are not speaking of conduct which, because done by an actor of specified character, does *not* violate the law of nations. By definition, when conduct does not violate the law of nations, it cannot be the basis of tort liability under the ATS for violation of the law of nations. The majority's rule encompasses conduct that indisputably *does* violate the law of nations, including for example slavery, genocide, piracy, and official torture (done under color of State law)-conduct for which the natural person tortfeasors will be held liable under ATS, but for which, the majority insist, a corporation that caused the conduct to be done and that profited from it, cannot be held liable. Nothing in *Sosa* inferentially supports or even discusses this question.

The Supreme Court, furthermore, could not have meant what the majority opinion attributes to it. The disagreement in *Sosa* that divided the Court was on the question whether the ATS *in any circumstance* authorizes an award of compensatory tort damages. The minority of the Court argued vigorously that no such damages could be awarded without further authorizing legislation by the Congress. *Sosa*, 542 U.S. at 746-47 (Scalia, J., concurring in the judgment). The majority of the Supreme Court disagreed and found that the ATS authorized awards of tort damages for violations of the norms of the law of nations without need for any further legislation. *Id.* at 730 (maj. op.). Had the Supreme Court meant what my colleagues assume it did in this passage, it could not have maintained its

disagreement with the minority. There was no wide adherence among the nations of the world to a rule of civil liability for violation of the law of nations. Had the Supreme Court meant, as my colleagues attribute to it, that no damages may be awarded under ATS absent a universally shared view among the civilized nations that international law provides such a remedy, the Supreme Court would have been forced to conclude, in *agreement* with the minority, that the *Filartiga* line of cases, which awarded damages, was wrongly decided and that there could be no awards of damages under ATS. The majority of the Court, however, spoke with approval of *Filartiga* and the subsequent cases which had awarded damages and unmistakably concluded that damages were awardable under the ATS upon a showing of violation of the norms of conduct constituting part of the law of nations.

The majority's claim to find support for their position in the Supreme Court's reference to the need for a norm to enjoy universal acceptance to qualify as a rule of international law is simply a misunderstanding of the Supreme Court's discussion.[34]

---

[34] The majority's position is also inconsistent with our court's understanding in prior cases of the norms dictated by international law. In prior opinions, we have looked to international law to determine whether the defendant's conduct violated *norms of conduct* universally accepted by the nations of the world as rules of international law. Three of our opinions contain extensive discussion of whether particular forms of conduct contravene customary international law. In *Flores v. Southern Peru Copper Corp.*, 414 F.3d 233 (2d Cir.2003), a civil suit brought under the ATS *against a corporate defendant*, we

surveyed the sources on international law and concluded that acts of intranational pollution did not violate any norm of international law capable of supporting liability under the ATS. In reaching this conclusion, our opinion speaks repeatedly of the "offenses" or "conduct" the corporation allegedly engaged in, and whether such acts violate customary international law. *See, e.g., id.* at 247 ("The determination of what *offenses* violate customary international law ... is no simple task." (emphasis added)); *id.* at 249 ("*[O]ffenses* that may be purely intra-national in their execution, such as official torture, extrajudicial killings, and genocide, do violate customary international law because the 'nations of the world' have demonstrated that such wrongs are of 'mutual ... concern,' and capable of impairing international peace and security." (citations omitted and emphasis added)); *id.* at 255 ("The precept that '[h]uman beings are ... entitled to a healthy and productive life in harmony with nature,' ... utterly fails to specify what *conduct* would fall within or outside of the law." (emphasis added)); *id.* at 266 ("Because plaintiffs have failed to submit evidence sufficient to establish that *intranational pollution* violates customary international law, the District Court properly granted defendant's motion to dismiss." (emphasis added)). Nothing in the opinion even discussed whether the defendant might be exempt from liability because of its corporate character or whether liability was foreclosed because of the absence of a widely accepted convention among nations for awarding civil damages.

Again in *United States v. Yousef*, 327 F.3d 56 (2d Cir.2003), we concluded that the act of placing a bomb on an airplane operated by a foreign carrier did not support the exercise of universal criminal jurisdiction, because the nations of the world disagree over which *forms of conduct* constitute "terrorism." Again, our opinion contains an extensive discussion of the forms *of conduct* that are proscribed by international law. *See, e.g., id.* at 104 ("In modern times, the *class of crimes* over which States can exercise universal jurisdiction has been extended to include war crimes and acts identified after the Second World War as 'crimes against humanity.' " (emphasis added)); *id.* at 106 ("Unlike those *offenses* supporting universal jurisdiction under customary international law-that is, piracy,

IV. The majority's mistaken claim that corporations are not "subjects" of international law

The majority attempt to bolster their argument by employing the arcane terminology of international law. They assert that a corporation is not a "subject" of international law. Maj. Op. 7. The majority explain the significance of this term to be that only subjects of international law have "rights, duties, and liabilities" under international law. Maj. Op. 118. Because, according to the majority, a corporation is not a subject of the law of nations, it may neither bring suit for violations of the law of nations nor be sued for offenses under the law of nations.

The majority, however, cite no authority in support of their assertion that a corporation is not a subject of international law and is therefore incapable of being a plaintiff or a defendant in an action based on a violation of the law of nations. And there is strong authority to the contrary.

---

war crimes, and crimes against humanity-that now have fairly precise definitions and that have achieved universal condemnation, 'terrorism' is a term as loosely deployed as it is powerfully charged." (emphasis added)); *id.* at 107 ("[T]here continues to be strenuous disagreement among States *about what actions* do or do not constitute terrorism ...." (emphasis added)).

And in *Abdullahi v. Pfizer, Inc.*, 562 F.3d 163, 183-84 (2d Cir.2009), *cert. denied*, 78 U.S.L.W. 3049, we wrote, "[T]he norm prohibiting nonconsensual medical experimentation on human subjects has become firmly embedded and has secured universal acceptance in the community of nations."

The idea that an entity was or was not a "subject" of international had greatest prominence when the rules of international law focused on the sovereign interests of States in their relations with one another. To the extent that a particular rule of international law pertains only to the relationship among States, it can be correct to say that only States are subjects. However, as the law of nations evolved to recognize that "individuals and private juridical entities can have any status, capacity, rights, or duties given them by international law or agreement," Restatement (Third) of the Foreign Relations Law of the United States, pt. II, introductory note,[35] that terminology has come to mean nothing more than asking whether the particular norm applies to the type of individual or entity charged with violating it, as some norms apply only to States and others apply to private non-state actors.

As early as the Nuremberg trials, which represented the dawn of the modern enforcement of the humanitarian component of the law of nations,

---

[35] *See, e.g., Kadic v. Karadžić* , 70 F.3d 232, 242 (2d Cir.1995) ("[F]rom its incorporation into international law, the proscription of genocide has applied equally to state and non-state actors."); Basic Principles and Guidelines on the Right to a Remedy and Reparation for Victims of Gross Violations of International Human Rights Law and Serious Violations of International Humanitarian Law, art. 15, G.A. Res. 60/147, U.N. Doc. A/RES/60/147 (Dec. 16, 2005) ("In cases where *a person, a legal person, or other entity is found liable for reparation to a victim*, such party should provide reparation to the victim or compensate the State if the State has already provided reparation to the victim" (emphasis added)).

courts recognized that corporations had obligations under international law (and were therefore subjects of international law). In at least three of those trials, tribunals found that corporations violated the law of nations and imposed judgment on individual criminal defendants based on their complicity in the corporations' violations.[36]

For example, in the Farben case, the Farben personnel were charged in five counts with wide-ranging violations of international law, including plunder of occupied properties. VIII *Farben Trial*, at 1129. Nine defendants were found guilty on this count. The tribunal's judgment makes clear that the Farben company itself committed violations of international law. Describing the applicable law, the tribunal stated:

> Where private individuals, *including juristic persons*, proceed to exploit the military occupancy by acquiring private property against the will and consent of the former owner, such action, not being expressly justified ..., is in violation of international law.... Similarly *where a private individual or a juristic person* becomes a party to unlawful confiscation of public or private

---

[36] *See* VI *Trials of War Criminals Before the Nuernberg Military Tribunals* (1952) (the "Flick Trial"); VII, VIII *Trials of War Criminals Before the Nuernberg Military Tribunals* (1952) (the "Farben Trial"); IX *Trials of War Criminals Before the Nuernberg Military Tribunals* (1950) (the "Krupp Trial").

> property by planning and executing a well-defined design to acquire such property permanently, acquisition under such circumstances subsequent to the confiscation constitutes conduct in violation of [international law].

Id. at 1132-33 (emphasis added). Describing Farben's activities, the tribunal wrote:

> [W]e find that the proof establishes beyond a reasonable doubt that offenses against property as defined in Control Council Law No. 10 were committed by Farben, and that these offenses were connected with, and an inextricable part of the German policy for occupied countries as above described.... The action of Farben and its representatives, under these circumstances, cannot be differentiated from acts of plunder or pillage committed by officers, soldiers, or public officials of the German Reich.

Id. at 1140. Then-after concluding that Farben violated international law-the tribunal imposed criminal liability on Farben's employees because of their complicity in violations committed by Farben.

As discussed above in Part II.A, two opinions of the Attorney General of the United States further refute the majority's view that corporations have neither rights nor obligations under international law. In 1907, the Attorney General rendered an

opinion that an American corporation could be held liable under the ATS to Mexican nationals if the defendant's "diversion of the water [of the Rio Grande] was an injury to substantial rights of citizens of Mexico under the principles of international law or by treaty." 26 Op. Att'y Gen. 252, 253 (1907). And in 1795, shortly after the enactment of the ATS, the Attorney General opined that a British corporation could pursue a civil action under the ATS for injury caused to it in violation of international law by American citizens who, in concert with a French fleet, had attacked a settlement managed by the corporation in Sierra Leone in violation of international law. *See* 1 Op. Att'y Gen. 57 (1795).

This court similarly recognized claims on behalf of juridical entities (a corporation, a trust, and a partnership) against Cuba, premised on Cuba's expropriation of their property in violation of international law.[37] These decisions cannot be reconciled with the majority's contention that corporations are not subjects of under international law.

---

[37] *See, e.g., Banco Nacional de Cuba v. Chem. Bank N.Y. Trust Co.*, 822 F.2d 230, 236-37 (2d Cir.1987); *Banco Nacional de Cuba v. Chase Manhattan Bank*, 658 F.2d 875, 894 (2d Cir.1981); *Banco Nacional de Cuba v. First Nat'l City Bank of N.Y.*, 478 F.2d 191, 193 (2d Cir.1973); *Banco Nacional de Cuba v. Farr*, 383 F.2d 166, 170, 185 (2d Cir.1967); *Banco Nacional de Cuba v. Sabbatino*, 307 F.2d 845, 864 (2d Cir.1962), *rev'd on other grounds*, 376 U.S. 398, 84 S.Ct. 923, 11 L.Ed.2d 804 (1964), *superseded by statute*, 22 U.S.C. § 2370(e)(2).

V. The absence of scholarly support for the majority's rule

The majority contend that the "teachings of the most highly qualified publicists of the various nations" support their strange view of international law. Maj. Op. 28 n. 36. The opinion seems to suggest that all those works of scholarship that discuss the actual state of the law, as opposed to those which advocate for the scholars' aspirational preferences, agree with the majority's view. I have discovered no published work of scholarship that supports the majority's rule. While they cite eminent works of scholarship for many other propositions that I do not dispute, none of those works supports, or even addresses, the majority's claim that corporations are exempted by international law from the obligation to comply with its rules.

The majority open their discussion by quoting the Supreme Court's well known observation in *The Paquete Habana*, 175 U.S. 677 (1900), that "*the works of* jurists and commentators who by years of labor, research, and experience have made themselves peculiarly well acquainted with the subjects of which they treat" can furnish valuable "evidence" of customary international law. *Id.* at 700, 20 S.Ct. 290 (emphasis added). The Supreme Court relied on the leading treatises in the field, such as Wharton's *Digest of the International Law of the United States* and Wheaton's treatise on international law, as well as on "leading French treatises on international law," such as De Cussy's *Phases et Causes Celebres du Droit Maritime des Nations*, Ortolan's *Regles Internationales et Diplomatie de la Mer*, and De

Boeck's *de la Propriete Privee Ennemie sous Pavillon Ennemi.*

The majority opinion, in contrast, does not cite a single published work of scholarship-no treatise on the law of nations, no published book on the subject, and no article in a scholarly journal-in support of its position.[38] If the prescriptions of international law against inhumane acts do not apply to corporations, which are therefore free to disregard them without liability, one would think this would be sufficiently interesting to warrant comment, or at least

---

[38] The majority do cite one published book, Michael Koebele, *Corporate Responsibility Under the Alien Tort Statute: Enforcement of International Law Through U.S. Torts Law* (Nijhoff 2009), in a manner suggesting that it supports the majority's analysis, but once again the quotation is out of context. The majority quote this work to the effect that it remains the "prevailing view" among scholars that international law "primarily regulates States and in limited instances such as international criminal law, individuals, but not [transnational corporations]." Maj. Op. 43-44. This quotation appears to support the majority's position, but when one places it in context, the appearance of support disappears. Koebele's book later explains that "the ATS, although incorporating international law, is still governed by and forms part of torts law which applies equally to natural and legal persons unless the text of a statute provides otherwise," and that international law does not prevent a State "from raising its standards by holding [transnational corporations] which are involved [in] or contribute to violations of international law liable as long as the cause of international law is served because international law leaves individual liability (as opposed to State liability), be it of a natural or a legal person, largely to domestic law." Koebele, *supra*, at 208. Koebele thus recognizes that the imposition of tort liability on a corporation under the ATS is entirely consistent with international law.

acknowledgment, in some published work of scholarship. The majority cite none. No reference to this strange view is found for example in *Oppenheim's International Law*, Brierley's *The Law of Nations* or the American Law Institute's Restatements of the Foreign Relations Law of the United States, or in any of the numerous learned works the majority cite.

The majority opinion claims that its view is supported in two unpublished documents-affidavits by law professors submitted in another litigation by corporate defendants in an effort to get the case against them dismissed.[39] (The majority opinion ignores opposing affidavits filed in the same litigation.) My colleagues assert that those affidavits by two renowned professors of international law, Professors James Crawford and Christopher Greenwood, "have forcefully declared ... that customary international law does not recognize liability for corporations that violate its norms." Maj. Op. 43. This characterization is not strictly speaking false but any implication that the professors' affidavits support the majority's view-that corporate violations of international law can give rise to civil liability of the natural persons who acted for the corporation but not of the corporation itself-is completely unwarranted.

---

[39] It is not self-evident that unpublished expert affidavits submitted in a different litigation are what the Supreme Court had in mind in *Paquete Habana* when it approved consultation of "*the works of* jurists and commentators" and, under that rubric, cited leading works of published scholarship.

Professor Crawford's affidavit, which was filed by the corporate defendant in *Presbyterian Church of the Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc.*, Dkt. No. 07-0016, does not discuss, much less espouse, the majority's theory. Its subject matter is very limited. The affidavit was prepared in response to a question put to the litigants during argument of the appeal by Judge Cabranes. Judge Cabranes requested further briefing on the question:

> What country or international judicial tribunal has recognized corporate liability, as opposed to individual liability, in a civil or criminal context on the basis of a violation of the law of nations or customary international law?

Professor Crawford makes clear in his affidavit that he limits himself to answering that question-whether any international or foreign judicial decision has imposed liability on a corporation "under international law as such." Crawford Decl. ¶ 5. The Professor answers that he knows of no such decision.[40]

---

[40] Professor Crawford's affidavit does not take the position that there is any obstacle to a national court holding a corporation civilly liable-only that no such decision has yet has been rendered. The affidavit notes that a study by the International Commission of Jurists on corporate complicity in human rights violations states that corporations are in a "zone of legal risk," Crawford Decl. ¶ 7, but cites no examples of decisions actually holding them liable. In speaking of the experience of the United Kingdom, Professor Crawford characterizes the question of corporate liability as "largely

I have no quarrel with Professor Crawford's statement that no national court outside the United States or international judicial tribunal has as yet imposed civil liability on a corporation on the basis of a violation of the law of nations. It adds nothing to our debate. To begin with, his observation is particularly without significance as justification of the majority's distinction between liability of natural persons and liability of corporations because Professor Crawford does not state that any nation outside the United States awards civil damages against any category of defendant for violations of the law of nations. If there are no civil judgments outside the United States against natural persons, the fact that there are no civil judgments against corporations either in no way supports the distinction the majority are making.

Professor Crawford's affidavit furthermore does not address the rule the majority attribute to international law. International tribunals do not have jurisdiction to impose civil liability on private actors, and the fact that other nations' courts have not awarded civil damages against corporations does not support the majority's theory that the absence of judgments imposing civil liability somehow *bars* a national court, such as a U.S. court acting under the

---

untested." *Id.* ¶ 8. And as far as international tribunals are concerned, the Professor explains that the reason for the absence of judgments against corporations is that the international tribunals do not have jurisdiction to award such judgments. "None have jurisdiction over corporations as respondents." *Id.* ¶ 9.

ATS, from imposing civil liability on a corporation for its violation of international law.

I do not contend that the law of nations imposes civil damages, either on corporations or on natural persons. Quite to the contrary, the law of nations does not take a position on civil liability of either natural persons or corporations. It leaves the question of civil liability to each nation to resolve for itself. By passing the ATS, Congress resolved that question for the United States, unlike the great majority of nations, in favor of civil liability. Nothing in Professor Crawford's affidavit is to the contrary.

In fact, Professor Crawford's affidavit seems rather to express oblique support for my view. In noting that no national tribunal outside the United States has imposed civil liability on a corporation on the basis of a violation of the law of nations, the Professor notes the need for a "clarification." He then explains,

> When the terms of an international treaty become part of the law of a given state-whether (as in most common law jurisdictions) by being enacted by parliament or (as in many civil law jurisdictions) by virtue of constitutional approval and promulgation which give a self-executing treaty the force of law-*corporations may be civilly liable for wrongful conduct contrary to the enacted terms of the treaty* just as they may be liable for any other conduct recognized as unlawful by that legal system.

Id. ¶ 4 (emphasis added). That is more or less the circumstance when a plaintiff sues in U.S. courts under the ATS to impose civil compensatory liability for a violation international law. The ATS provides jurisdiction over "a tort only, committed in violation of the law of nations or a treaty of the United States." 28 U.S.C. § 1350. Norms of international law, such as the outlawing of genocide by the Genocide Convention, have the force of law in the United States and may be the subject of a suit under the ATS. Because the law of nations leaves each nation free to determine for itself whether to impose civil liability for such violations of the norms of the law of nations, and because the United States by enacting the ATS has opted for civil tort liability, U.S. courts, as a matter of U.S. law, entertain suits for compensatory damages under the ATS for violations of the law of nations. The ATS confers jurisdiction by virtue of the defendant's violation of the law of nations. Damages are properly awarded under the ATS not because any rule of international law imposes damages, but because the United States has exercised the option left to it by international law to allow civil suits. Nothing in international law bars such an award, and nothing in Professor Crawford's affidavit suggests the contrary.[41]

---

[41] Another aspect of the majority's citation of Professor Crawford's declaration requires clarification. The majority opinion quotes the declaration as saying, "[n]o national court [outside the United States] and no international judicial tribunal has so far recognized corporate liability, *as opposed to individual liability, in a civil or criminal context* on the basis of a violation of the law of nations." Maj. Op. 43 (first emphasis added). The manner of presenting the quotation could lead the

The majority also quote from an affidavit of Professor Christopher Greenwood, filed in the district court in the *Talisman* case. The majority's quotation from the Greenwood affidavit contributes nothing to

---

reader to understand that the Professor, like the majority, is saying that when a corporation violates the law of nations, that law recognizes civil liability *of natural persons who acted for the corporation*, but *not of the corporations*. That is not what the Professor was saying. When Professor Crawford responded that no national court outside the United States or international judicial tribunal had imposed corporate liability, "as opposed to individual liability," he was merely adhering to the precise question asked. He was not suggesting, as the majority opinion does, that civil liability of natural persons is judged differently from civil liability of corporations. His affidavit contains no discussion whatsoever of whether any national court or international judicial tribunal has recognized civil liability of natural persons, and he makes no statement one way or the other on the question of such liability.

One of the main problems with the majority's theory is its incoherence resulting from the fact that it treats the absence of any international law precedent for imposition of damages on corporations as barring such an award under the ATS, while acknowledging that damages are properly awarded against natural persons notwithstanding the very same absence of international law precedent for such awards. The quotation from Professor Crawford's affidavit in the majority opinion sounds as if the Professor is saying that international law distinguishes between civil liability of natural persons, which it allows, and civil liability of corporations, which it does not allow. But the Professor was not saying that. His affidavit does not discuss, much less support, the majority's theory that, when a corporation violates the law of nations, civil liability under the ATS *may be imposed on the natural persons who acted for the corporation* but not on the corporation. The ambiguity in Professor Crawford's sentence does not indicate adoption of the majority's incoherent and inconsistent proposition.

this dispute. According to the majority, the Professor's affidavit states, "[T]here is not, and never has been, any assertion of the criminal liability of corporations in international law." Maj. Op. 43. As I have explained above, I have no quarrel with that assertion, but it has no bearing on whether corporations may be held civilly liable under ATS for violations of international law. The reasons international tribunals do not impose *criminal* liability on corporations have to do only with the nature of *criminal* liability and a widespread perception that *criminal liability* is neither theoretically sound nor practically efficacious when imposed on a juridical entity. This says nothing about the imposition of compensatory civil liability.[42]

The majority cite no work of scholarship that supports their position, and fail to acknowledge scholarship that rejects their view. Professor Schachter and other scholars assert that international law leaves the question of civil liability to be determined by individual nations. *See supra* note 29 and accompanying text. A three-volume

---

[42] The majority contend that I criticize them for citing affidavits. They assert that affidavits, because they are made under penalty of perjury, are as reliable a source as law review articles "whose accuracy is confirmed only by efforts of the student staff of law journals." Maj. Op. 44 n. 47. I do not criticize the majority for citing the affidavits of learned professors. I have only questioned whether unpublished litigating affidavits are what the Supreme Court had in mind in *Paquete Habana* as the "teachings" of publicists. Regardless, I have no criticism of the affidavits of Professors Crawford and Greenwood. The problem with the majority's citation of those affidavits is that the affidavits do not support the majority's thesis.

report of the International Commission of Jurists on the subject of "Corporate Complicity and Legal Accountability"[43] distinguishes between criminal and civil liability and provides as to civil liability that "*the law of civil remedies will always have the ability to deal with the conduct of companies, individuals and state authorities.*" 3 Int'l Comm. of Jurists, *Corporate Complicity & Legal Accountability* 5 (2008). The report maintains that this is the case notwithstanding that "significant opposition to the imposition of *criminal* sanctions on companies as legal entities remains," for "reasons [that] appear to be broadly conceptual, and at times political."[44] 2Int'l Comm. of Jurists, *Corporate Complicity & Legal Accountability* 57 (2008) (emphasis added). Michael Koebele's work asserts that liability under the ATS "applies equally to natural and legal persons" and that international law does not bar States from imposing liability on a corporation, as international law leaves civil liability to domestic law. Michael Koebele, *Corporate Responsibility Under the Alien Tort Statute: Enforcement of International Law Through U.S. Torts Law* 208 (2009).[45] Two treatises

---

[43] Int'l Comm. of Jurists, *Corporate Complicity & Legal Accountability* (2008), *available at* http:// www. icj. org/ default. asp? node ID= 350& langage= 1& my Page= Publications.

[44] *See infra* note 46.

[45] While the majority dismiss Professor Steven R. Ratner's discussion as merely aspirational, they do not acknowledge his assertion, based on a report of the International Council on Human Rights, judgments of the Nuremberg Tribunals, multilateral instruments imposing

on the ATS maintain that a corporation may be held civilly liable for engaging in conduct that violates the law of nations. Beth Stephens et al., *International Human Rights Litigation in U.S. Courts* 310 (2d ed. 2008) ("Nothing in the *Sosa* decision demands more of plaintiffs seeking to hold corporations accountable for human rights violations than the strict evidentiary requirements imposed generally...."); Peter Henner, *Human Rights and the Alien Tort Statute: Law, History, and Analysis* 215 (2009) ("Alleged perpetrators of crimes under international law that do not require any showing of state action, including piracy, genocide, crimes against humanity, enslavement, and slave trading, can be sued under the ATS. Generally, *the prospective private defendants can be individuals, corporations, or other entities.*" (emphasis added)).[46]

---

obligations on corporations, the multimillion dollar settlements agreed to by German companies alleged to have been complicit in the wartime human rights violations of the Third Reich, and the practice of the European Union, that "international law has *already effectively recognized* duties of corporations." Steven R. Ratner, *Corporations and Human Rights: A Theory of Legal Responsibility*, 111 Yale L.J. 443, 475 (2001) (emphasis added).

[46] The majority criticize the report of the International Commission of Jurists and the Stephens treatise as biased sources. Maj. Op. 44 n. 47. They point out that certain authors of the Stephens treatise serve as counsel for the Plaintiffs in this case. That is indeed a reason to view the conclusions of the treatise with skepticism. The majority's condemnation of the International Commission of Jurists, on the ground that it "promot[es] the understanding and observance of the rule of law and the legal protection of human rights throughout the world," is less convincing. I do not understand why an organization's

To be sure, the scholarship of international law includes statements of scholars to the effect that international law imposes no liabilities on private juridical persons. This is entirely accurate, but it does not mean what the majority contend. It is true that international law, of its own force, imposes no liabilities on corporations or other private juridical entities.[47] International criminal tribunals, for reasons that relate solely to the nature of criminal liability and punishment, do not exercise jurisdiction over corporations. And as for civil liability of private persons, international law leaves individual nations free to decide whether to implement its norms of conduct by providing civil compensatory liability to victims. *See supra* notes 29-30 and accompanying text. Accordingly, it is absolutely correct that the rules of international law do not provide civil liability against any private actor and do not provide for any form of liability of corporations. In no way, however, does it follow that international law's rules do not apply to corporations.

---

commitment to upholding the law justifies the view that the organization is biased as to the content of the law. But in any event, the views expressed in those scholarly works are consistent with the views of scholars the majority have not questioned. In contrast, no work of scholarship, whether interested or not interested, has supported the majority's view.

[47] Because I agree that international law does not of its own force impose liability on corporations, the majority assert that "Judge Leval does not disagree with Part II" of their opinion. Maj. Op. 45. To the contrary, while certain facts mentioned there are entirely accurate, I disagree with numerous unwarranted inferences and conclusions the majority draw from them.

No work of scholarship cited in the majority opinion supports the majority's rule, and many works of scholarship assert the contrary.

VI. Response to the majority's criticism of my arguments

There is no inconsistency between my present position and my prior endorsement in Talisman of the reasoning set forth by Judge Katzmann in Khulumani. The majority assert that the position I now take contradicts the position I took in *Talisman* when I approved the reasoning Judge Katzmann set forth in *Khulumani*. They say I now "ignore" the international tribunals whose rulings I and Judge Katzmann previously found controlling, that I ignore "the second step" of Judge Katzmann's approach, and that I "look to international tribunals only when they supply a norm with which [I agree]." Maj. Op. 48. These criticisms misunderstand both Judge Katzmann's arguments and mine. There is no inconsistency between my prior endorsement of the views Judge Katzmann expressed in *Khulumani* and those I express here. I do not ignore the judgments of international tribunals. I merely decline to draw illogical and unwarranted conclusions from them.

In *Khulumani*, one of the main issues in dispute was whether civil liability for violations of international law may be imposed on an actor who participated in the violation of an international law norm as an aider and abetter. The district court had dismissed claims against alleged aiders and abetters on the ground that international law recognized no

civil liability for aiding and abetting. *See Ntsebeza v. Citigroup, Inc.*, 346 F.Supp.2d 538, 554 (S.D.N.Y.2004). Although numerous judgments in criminal proceedings had imposed criminal liability for aiding and abetting, the district court accorded them no significance, because they were *criminal* judgments which the district court believed were inapplicable to civil liability. Judge Katzmann found this reasoning erroneous and pointed out that we have "consistently relied on criminal law norms in establishing the content of customary international law for purposes of the AT[S]." *Khulumani*, 504 F.3d at 270 n. 5. He concluded that if international criminal tribunals had ruled that aiding and abetting a violation of the law of nations was itself a violation of the law of nations, this answered the question posed in a civil suit under the ATS whether aiding and abetting violated the law of nations. He explained, "Once a court determines that the defendants' alleged conduct falls within one of 'the modest number of international law violations with a potential for personal liability' on the defendant's part ... [t]he common law ... permits the 'independent judicial recognition of actionable international norms.' " *Id.* at 269-70 (citations omitted). Judge Katzmann, in other words, looked at the norms of conduct established by international courts as violations of international law and concluded that conduct which constitutes a criminal violation of international law also violates international law for purposes of civil liability under the ATS.

I agree completely with Judge Katzmann's reasoning. It does not follow, however, that if international tribunals withhold criminal liability

from juridical entities for reasons that have nothing to do with whether they violated the conduct norms of international law, but result only from a perceived inappropriateness of imposing *criminal* judgments on artificial entities, there has been no violation of the norms of international law. Nothing in Judge Katzmann's opinion suggests that he would adopt the majority's position or that he would disagree with mine.

As I have made clear, I do not oppose looking to the instruments of international law to determine whether there has been a violation of international law. That is exactly where one should look. And if they answer the question, that answer is determinative. What I oppose is drawing illogical and unwarranted inferences from the judgments of international tribunals, especially when those inferences are used to support rules that undermine the objectives of international law.

The majority likewise attribute to Judge Katzmann the proposition that there is no distinction in international law between criminal and civil liability. Maj. Op. 46. Once again quoting out of context, the majority misunderstand Judge Katzmann's opinion. As noted above, the district court in *Khulumani* had disregarded the opinions of international tribunals which found violations based on aiding and abetting on the ground that those sources imposed criminal, and not civil, responsibility. Judge Katzmann's observation meant nothing more than that the district court was wrong to consider criminal judgments irrelevant to whether conduct constituted a violation of international law for purposes of civil liability. Judge Katzmann did

not endorse, or even comment on, the majority's new proposition that withholding of criminal liability for a reason having nothing to do with whether the conduct norms of international law have been violated requires the conclusion that there has been no violation of international law. Nothing in Judge Katzmann's opinion suggests that, in considering the norms that may be violated by a private actor without State involvement, international law distinguishes between the liability of natural and juridical persons. *Cf. Khulumani*, 504 F.3d at 282 (Katzmann, J., concurring) ("We have repeatedly treated the issue of whether corporations may be held liable under the AT[S] as indistinguishable from the question of whether private individuals may be.").

To be sure, if international criminal tribunals followed a rule that the acts of juridical persons cannot violate international law because international law does not cover them, I, and presumably Judge Katzmann as well, would regard such rulings as determinative for ATS purposes. But international tribunals have made no such rulings. There is no inconsistency between my earlier endorsement of Judge Katzmann's reasoning and the reasoning I follow here.

The majority's other criticisms of my opinion merely restate their arguments. I have answered these above.

VII. The Complaint must be dismissed because its factual allegations fail to plead a violation of the law of nations.

Although I do not share my colleagues' understanding of international law, I am in complete agreement that the claims against Appellants must be dismissed.[48] That is because the pertinent allegations of the Complaint fall short of mandatory standards established by decisions of this court and the Supreme Court. We recently held in *Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc.*, 582 F.3d 244 (2d Cir.2009), that liability under the ATS for *aiding and abetting* in a violation of international human rights lies only where the aider and abettor acts *with a purpose* to bring about the abuse of human rights. *Id.* at 259. Furthermore, the Supreme Court ruled in *Ashcroft v. Iqbal*,129 S.Ct. 1937 (2009), that a complaint is insufficient as a matter of law unless it pleads specific facts that "allow[ ] the court to draw the reasonable inference that the defendant is liable for the misconduct alleged." *Id.* at 1949. When read together, *Talisman* and *Iqbal* establish a requirement that, for a complaint to properly allege a defendant's complicity in human rights abuses perpetrated by officials of a foreign government, it must plead specific facts supporting a reasonable inference that the defendant acted with a purpose of bringing about the abuses. The allegations against Appellants in these appeals do not satisfy

---

[48] By "Complaint," I refer to the amended complaint filed in May 2004. *See infra* Part VII.A.3.

this standard. While the Complaint plausibly alleges that Appellants knew of human rights abuses committed by officials of the government of Nigeria and took actions which contributed indirectly to the commission of those offenses, it does not contain allegations supporting a reasonable inference that Appellants acted with a purpose of bringing about the alleged abuses.

A. Factual and procedural background

Because the majority opinion focuses on the legal issue of whether international law allows a U.S. court to impose liability on a corporation, it is necessary to set out the allegations of the Complaint and the history of prior proceedings in detail.

1) Parties. As the majority note, Plaintiffs are, or were, residents of the Ogoni region of Nigeria. Plaintiffs allege that they (and others similarly situated whom they undertake to represent as a class) were victims of human rights abuses committed by the government of Nigeria, through its military and police forces, with the aid of Shell. "Shell," as the designation is used in the Complaint and this opinion, refers collectively to the Royal Dutch Petroleum Company and Shell Transport and Trading Company PLC.[49] According to the allegations of the Complaint, those two entities are holding companies organized respectively in the Netherlands and the United Kingdom. They conduct petroleum

---

[49] Because of changes in corporate form unrelated to this lawsuit, Shell Petroleum N.V. and Shell Transport and Trading Company, Ltd. are the successors to the named defendants Royal Dutch Petroleum Company and Shell Transport and Trading Company PLC, respectively.

exploration and production operations in Nigeria through a Nigerian subsidiary named Shell Petroleum Development Company of Nigeria, Ltd. (hereinafter "SPDC"). SPDC was named as a defendant, and is not a party to this appeal. The district court dismissed the suit against SPDC for lack of personal jurisdiction on June 21, 2010.

2) Allegations of the complaint. Plaintiffs' suit asserts the liability of Shell on the ground that Shell aided and abetted Nigerian government forces in the commission of various human rights abuses, directed against Plaintiffs. The Complaint alleges the following:

Since 1958, SPDC, has been engaged in oil exploration and production in Nigeria, conducting extensive operations in the Ogoni region.[50] Ogoni residents initiated the Movement for Survival of Ogoni People (MOSOP) to protest environmental damage caused by SPDC's operations. Beginning in 1993, the Nigerian military engaged in a campaign of violence against MOSOP and the Ogoni, which was "instigated, planned, facilitated, conspired, and cooperated in" by Shell and SPDC.

In February 1993, following a demand by MOSOP for royalties for the Ogoni people, Shell and SPDC officials met in the Netherlands and England in February 1993 to "formulate a strategy to suppress

---

[50] The designation "Shell," as noted above, represents holding companies in England and Holland, which wholly own The Shell Petroleum Company Ltd., a holding company, which in turn owns SPDC. SPDC is the sole operator and 30% owner of a joint venture engaged in oil exploration, refinement, and extraction in Nigeria.

MOSOP and to return to Ogoniland." In April 1993, SPDC called for assistance from government troops. The Nigerian government troops fired on Ogoni residents protesting a new pipeline, killing eleven. Later, SPDC's divisional manager wrote to the Governor of Rivers State (in which Ogoni is located) and requested "the usual assistance" to protect the progress of SPDC's further work on the pipeline. In August through October 1993, the Nigerian military attacked Ogoni villages, killing large numbers of civilians. SPDC provided a helicopter and boats for reconnaissance, provided transportation to the Nigerian forces involved, provided SPDC property as a staging area for the attacks, and provided food and compensation to the soldiers involved in the attacks. In an operation in October 1993, SPDC employees accompanied Nigerian military personnel in an SPDC charter bus to a village where the military personnel fired on unarmed villagers.

In December 1993, SPDC's managing director, with the approval of Shell, asked the Nigerian Police Inspector General to increase security in exchange for providing Nigerian forces with salary, housing, equipment, and vehicles. Shortly thereafter, the Nigerian government created the Rivers State Internal Security Task Force (ISTF). Shell and SPDC provided financial support for the ISTF's operations, as well as transportation, food, and ammunition for its personnel. In April 1994, the Rivers State Military Administrator ordered the ISTF to " 'sanitize' Ogoniland, in order to ensure that those 'carrying out ventures ... within Ogoniland are not molested.' " The head of the ISTF responded in May that "Shell operations still impossible unless ruthless military

operations are undertaken for smooth economic activities to commence."

From May to August 1994, the ISTF engaged in numerous nighttime raids on Ogoni towns and villages. During these raids, the ISTF "broke into homes, shooting or beating anyone in their path, including the elderly, women and children, raping, forcing villagers to pay 'settlement fees,' bribes and ransoms to secure their release, forcing villagers to flee and abandon their homes, and burning, destroying or looting property," and killed at least fifty Ogoni residents. Plaintiffs and others were arrested and detained without formal charges and without access to a civilian court system, some for more than four weeks. In the detention facility, Plaintiffs and others were beaten and were provided inadequate medical care, food, and sanitary facilities. SPDC officials "frequently visited the ... detention facility" and "regularly provided food and logistical support for the soldiers" who worked there.

In 1994, the Nigerian military created a "Special Tribunal" to try leaders of MOSOP, including Dr. Barinem Kiobel, a Rivers State politician who objected to the tactics of the ISTF and supported MOSOP. Counsel to those brought before the Special Tribunal were "subjected to actual or threatened beatings or other physical harm." The Complaint alleges also that, with Shell's complicity, witnesses were bribed to give false testimony before the Special Tribunal. In January 1995, the Nigerian military violently put down a protest against Shell's operations and the Special Tribunal, and the protesters who were detained were subjected to "floggings, beatings and other torture [,] and money

was extorted to obtain releases." Dr. Kiobel and others were condemned to death by the Special Tribunal and executed in November 1995.

3) Prior proceedings. In September 2002, Plaintiffs filed a putative class action in the United States District Court for the Southern District of New York alleging torts in violation of the law of nations, pursuant to the ATS. The amended complaint filed in May 2004 ("the Complaint") charged seven counts of violations of the law of nations against Shell and SPDC. With respect to each count, the Complaint alleged that Shell and SPDC "aided and abetted," "facilitated," "participated in," "conspired with," and/or "cooperated with" the Nigerian military in its violations of the law of nations.

Shell moved to dismiss on several grounds, including that the Complaint failed to state a violation of the law of nations with the specificity required by the Supreme Court's ruling in *Sosa*. *Kiobel v. Royal Dutch Petroleum Co.*, 456 F.Supp.2d 457, 459 (S.D.N.Y.2006).[51] The district court granted the motion in part and denied it in part.

The court first determined that "where a cause of action for violation of an international norm is viable under the ATS, claims for aiding and abetting that violation are viable as well." *Id.* at 463-64. Turning to the substantive counts, the district court dismissed the claims of aiding and abetting property destruction, forced exile, extrajudicial killing, and

---

[51] Shell also moved to dismiss on the grounds that Plaintiffs' claims are barred by the act of state doctrine and by the doctrine of international comity. All of these motions were denied and were not appealed. *Kiobel*, 456 F.Supp.2d at 459.

violation of the rights to life, liberty, security, and association, on the ground that international law did not define those violations, as alleged, with the particularity required by *Sosa*. By contrast, the court denied the motion to dismiss the claims that Shell aided and abetted the Nigerian government's commission of torture, arbitrary arrest and detention, and crimes against humanity, concluding that such acts are clear violations of the law of nations. *Id.* at 464-67.

The district court certified its order for interlocutory appeal pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1292(b). *Id.* at 468. On December 27, 2006, we granted Plaintiffs' petition and Shell's cross-petition to entertain the interlocutory appeal. *See Kiobel v. Royal Dutch Petroleum Co.*, Nos. 06-4800-cv, 06-4876-cv (2d Cir. Dec. 27, 2006).

B. Adequacy of the pleadings against Shell

Shell contends the Complaint does not sufficiently plead facts that would render it liable for aiding and abetting Nigeria's violations of the law of nations.[52] In my view, this argument is dispositive.

---

[52] Plaintiffs contend we should not consider this question because the district court did not consider it and Shell did not raise the issue in its petition for permission to appeal. On interlocutory appeal pursuant to § 1292(b), however, "our Court 'may address any issue fairly included within the certified order,' as 'it is the order that is appealable, and not the controlling question identified by the district court.'" *Cal. Pub. Employees' Ret. Sys. v. WorldCom, Inc.*, 368 F.3d 86, 95 (2d Cir.2004) (quoting *Yamaha Motor Corp. v. Calhoun*, 516 U.S. 199, 205, 116 S.Ct. 619, 133 L.Ed.2d 578 (1996)); *see also Merican, Inc. v. Caterpillar Tractor Co.*, 713 F.2d 958, 962 n. 7 (3d Cir.1983) ("On a § 1292(b) appeal we consider all grounds

1) Standard of review. Whether a complaint asserts a claim upon which relief may be granted is a question of law. This court reviews a district court's ruling on a such a question *de novo*. *See Chapman v. New York State Div. for Youth*, 546 F.3d 230, 235 (2d Cir.2008). "To survive a motion to dismiss, a complaint must contain sufficient factual matter, accepted as true, to 'state a claim to relief that is *plausible on its face.*' " *Iqbal*, 129 S.Ct. at 1949 (emphasis added) (quoting *Bell Atl. Corp. v. Twombly*, 550 U.S. 544, 570 (2007)). "Facial plausibility" means that the plaintiff's factual pleadings "allow[ ] the court to draw the reasonable inference that the defendant is liable for the misconduct alleged." *Id.* A complaint that pleads facts that are "merely consistent with" a defendant's liability is not plausible. *Id.*

Conclusory allegations that the defendant violated the standards of law do not satisfy the need for plausible factual allegations. *Twombly*, 550 U.S. at 555 (holding that "courts are not bound to accept as true a legal conclusion couched as a factual allegation" (internal quotation marks omitted)); *see also Kirch v. Liberty Media Corp.*, 449 F.3d 388, 398 (2d Cir.2006) ("[C]onclusory allegations or legal conclusions masquerading as factual conclusions will not suffice to [defeat] a motion to dismiss." (internal quotation marks and citation omitted) (second alteration in original)). This requirement applies to

---

which might require a reversal of the order appealed from."). The issue has been fully briefed and I see no reason not to consider it.

pleadings of intent as well as conduct. *See Iqbal*, 129 S.Ct. at 1954.

2) Inadequacy of the pleadings. The Complaint asserts three theories of Shell's liability. First, it alleges that Shell itself aided and abetted the government of Nigeria in the government's commission of various human rights violations against the Ogoni. Alternatively, it asserts that Shell is liable on either of two theories for the actions of its subsidiary SPDC-either as SPDC's alter ego, or as SPDC's principal on an agency theory. I address each theory in turn.

a) Shell's direct involvement as aider and abetter. The Complaint pleads in a general manner that Shell

> willfully ... aided and abetted SPDC and the Nigerian military regime in the joint plan to carry out a deliberate campaign of terror and intimidation through the use of extrajudicial killings, torture, arbitrary arrest and detention, military assault against civilians, cruel, inhuman and degrading treatment, crimes against humanity, forced exile, restrictions on assembly and the confiscation and destruction of private and communal property, all for the purpose of protecting Shell property and enhancing SPDC's ability to explore for and extract oil from areas where Plaintiffs and members of the Class resided.

It pleads also in conclusory form that the Nigerian military's campaign of violence against the Ogoni was "instigated, planned, facilitated, conspired and cooperated in" by Shell. Such pleadings are merely a conclusory accusation of violation of a legal standard and do not withstand the test of *Twombly* and *Iqbal*. They fail to "state a claim upon which relief can be granted." Fed.R.Civ.P. 12(b)(6); *see Twombly*, 550 U.S. at 555; *Kirch*, 449 F.3d at 398.

The Complaint goes on to assert (1) that SPDC and Shell met in Europe in February 1993 and "formulate[d] a strategy to suppress MOSOP and to return to Ogoniland," (2) that "[b]ased on past behavior, Shell and SPDC knew that the means to be used [by the Nigerian military] in that endeavor would include military violence against Ogoni civilians," and (3) that "Shell and SPDC" provided direct, physical support to the Nigerian military and police operations conducted against the Ogoni by, for example, providing transportation to the Nigerian forces; utilizing Shell property as a staging area for attacks; and providing food, clothing, gear, and pay for soldiers involved.

These allegations are legally insufficient to plead a valid claim of aiding and abetting because they do not support a reasonable inference that Shell provided substantial assistance to the Nigerian government *with a purpose to advance or facilitate* the Nigerian government's violations of the human rights of the Ogoni people. As outlined in Judge Katzmann's opinion in *Khulumani*, 504 F.3d 254, and adopted as the grounds of our recent decision in *Talisman*, 582 F.3d 244, "a defendant may be held liable under international law for aiding and abetting

the violation of that law by another [only if] the defendant (1) provides practical assistance to the principal which has a substantial effect on the perpetration of the crime, and (2) does so with the *purpose* of facilitating the commission of that crime." *Id.* at 258 (emphasis added) (quoting *Khulumani*, 504 F.3d at 277).

The allegation that representatives of Shell and its Nigerian subsidiary met in Europe "to formulate a strategy to suppress MOSOP and to return to Ogoniland" implies neither an intent to violate human rights nor the provision of substantial assistance in human rights abuses. Neither of the alleged goals-to "suppress MOSOP" and "return to Ogoniland"-implies that human rights abuses would be involved in carrying them out. The additional allegation that Shell "knew" the Nigerian military would use "military violence against Ogoni civilians" as part of the effort to suppress MOSOP also does not support an inference that Shell *intended* for such violence to occur.[53] As *Talisman* made clear, proof that a private defendant knew of the local government's intent to violate the law of nations is not sufficient to support aider and abetter liability. *Talisman*, 582 F.3d at 259.

---

[53] I note the allegation of the Complaint that "SPDC Managing Director Philip B. Watts, with the approval of Shell, requested the Nigerian Police Inspector General to increase SPDC's security ... to deter and quell community disturbances." Even assuming this allegation suffices to allege action for which Shell would be responsible, a request for increased security and a quelling of disturbances is not a request for human rights violations, such as torture, arbitrary arrest, crimes against humanity, or extrajudicial killing.

The further allegations of providing physical support to the operations of the Nigerian military and police, including transportation, use of SPDC property for staying, food, clothing, gear, and pay for soldiers fail for the same reasons as those which compelled the award of judgment to the defendant in *Talisman*. In *Talisman*, the evidence showed that Talisman Energy, an oil developer with operations in Sudan, had improved roads and air strips used by the Sudanese military to stage attacks on civilians, paid royalties to the Sudanese government, and provided fuel for military aircraft that participated in bombing missions. *Talisman*, 582 F.3d at 261-62. We ruled that the suit could not be maintained because the evidence failed to show a *purpose* of facilitating the Sudanese government's human rights abuses. The plaintiffs' evidence showed that the oil company provided assistance to the Sudanese government in order to receive security required for the defendant's oil exploration, and was sufficient to show the assistance was provided with *knowledge* that the Sudanese government would use the defendant's assistance in the infliction of human rights abuses. The evidence, however, was insufficient to support the inference of a *purpose* on the defendant's part to facilitate human rights abuses. *Id.*

Similarly, in this case, Shell is alleged to have provided financial support and other assistance to the Nigerian forces with knowledge that they would engage in human rights abuses. But the Complaint fails to allege facts (at least sufficiently to satisfy the *Iqbal* standard) showing a purpose to advance or facilitate human rights abuses. The provision of assistance to the Nigerian military with *knowledge*

that the Nigerian military would engage in human rights abuses does not support an inference of a purpose on Shell's part to advance or facilitate human rights abuses. An enterprise engaged in finance may well provide financing to a government, in order to earn profits derived from interest payments, with the knowledge that the government's operations involve infliction of human rights abuses. Possession of such knowledge would not support the inference that the financier acted with a purpose to advance the human rights abuses. Likewise, an entity engaged in petroleum exploration and extraction may well provide financing and assistance to the local government in order to obtain protection needed for the petroleum operations with knowledge that the government acts abusively in providing the protection. Knowledge of the government's repeated pattern of abuses and expectation that they will be repeated, however, is not the same as a purpose to advance or facilitate such abuses, and the difference is significant for this inquiry.

In sum, the pleadings do not assert facts which support a plausible assertion that Shell rendered assistance to the Nigerian military and police for the purpose of facilitating human rights abuses, as opposed to rendering such assistance *for the purpose* of obtaining protection for its petroleum operations with awareness that Nigerian forces would act abusively. In circumstances where an enterprise requires protection in order to be able to carry out its operations, its provision of assistance to the local government in order to obtain the protection, even with knowledge that the local government will go beyond provision of legitimate protection and will act

abusively, does not without more support the inference of a purpose to advance or facilitate the human rights abuses and therefore does not justify the imposition of liability for aiding and abetting those abuses.[54]

b) Vicarious liability of shell for the acts of SPDC.[55] In addition to asserting Shell's liability for

---

[54] There is an additional reason why the Complaint fails to state a claim on which relief against Shell may be granted: the pleadings do not support a plausible inference that *Shell*, the parent holding companies, themselves rendered assistance to the Nigerian government. To the contrary, the Complaint alleges that the Shell entities are holding companies based in England and the Netherlands, and that they operate in Nigeria only "through" subsidiaries, specifically SPDC. In light of these concrete allegations regarding corporate form, the conclusory allegations that Shell was complicit in its subsidiary SPDC's rendition of aid to the Nigerian government does not meet the plausibility threshold of *Iqbal*. On the assumption that the Complaint adequately pleads actions of SPDC sufficient to constitute actionable aiding and abetting of Nigeria's human rights abuses, the mere addition of the name of a European holding company to the allegation does not plausibly plead the holding company's involvement.

[55] Because we are dealing with the English and Dutch parents of a Nigerian corporation, a full conflict of laws analysis may reveal that common law vicarious liability standards are not applicable. As both parties have argued their positions on the basis of the common law, however, I employ the blackletter common law formulations described below for purposes of determining whether Plaintiffs have adequately stated a claim with respect to vicarious liability. In any event, the Dutch law of veil piercing is similar to common law alter ego doctrine, in that it requires a showing that the corporate form has been disregarded or abused to avoid a legal obligation. *See* Nicola M.C.P. Jägers & Marie-José van der Heijden, *Corporate Human*

its own acts of aiding and abetting in human rights violations, the Complaint asserts that Shell is liable for the acts of its subsidiary SPDC, either as an alter ego or as a principal for the acts of its agent because Shell "dominated and controlled SPDC." "It is a general principle of corporate law deeply ingrained in our economic and legal systems that a parent corporation ... is not liable for the acts of its subsidiaries." *United States v. Bestfoods*, 524 U.S. 51 (1998). However, this principle of corporate separateness may be disregarded when a subsidiary acts as an agent of its parent. *See Kingston Dry Dock Co. v. Lake Champlain Transp. Co.*, 31 F.2d 265, 267 (2d Cir.1929) (L. Hand, J.). The Restatement (Second) of Agency § 1 defines agency as "the fiduciary relationship which results from the manifestation of consent by one person to another that the other shall act on his behalf and subject to his control, and consent by the other so to act." A principal is liable for the acts of an agent acting within the scope of the agency. *See Meyer v. Holley*, 537 U.S. 280, 285 (2003); *Karibian v. Columbia University*, 14 F.3d 773, 780 (2d Cir.1994); Restatement (Second) of Agency § 219. A principal may also be liable for the unauthorized

---

Rights Violations: The Feasibility of Civil Recourse in the Netherlands, 33 Brook. J. Int'l L. 833, 841-42 & nn. 28, 30 (2008). Likewise, under English law (which is substantially similar to the law of Nigeria), a court will hold a parent corporation liable when the subsidiary is so totally under the control of the parent that it cannot be said to be carrying on its own business or when the subsidiary is a mere sham or facade. *See Creasey v. Breachwood Motors, Ltd.*, [1993] BCLC 480, [1992] BCC 638 (Q.B.); *Jones v. Lipman*, [1962] 1 W.L.R. 832, 835 (Ch.) (Eng.).

acts of its agent if, for example, the agent's conduct is aided by the existence of the agency relationship, Restatement (Second) of Agency § 216 cmt. a, or the principal ratifies the agent's acts, *Phelan v. Local 305 of United Ass'n of Journeymen*, 973 F.2d 1050, 1062 (2d Cir.1992).

A parent corporation may also be held liable for the acts of its subsidiary when the subsidiary is merely an alter ego of the parent. Alter ego liability exists when a parent or owner uses the corporate form "to achieve fraud, or when the corporation has been so dominated by an individual or another corporation (usually a parent corporation), and its separate identity so disregarded, that it primarily transacted the dominator's business rather than its own." *Gartner v. Snyder*, 607 F.2d 582, 586 (2d Cir.1979) (interpreting New York law). In deciding whether to pierce the corporate veil, "courts look to a variety of factors, including the intermingling of corporate and [shareholder] funds, undercapitalization of the corporation, failure to observe corporate formalities such as the maintenance of separate books and records, failure to pay dividends, insolvency at the time of a transaction, siphoning off of funds by the dominant shareholder, and the inactivity of other officers and directors." *Bridgestone/Firestone, Inc. v. Recovery Credit Servs., Inc.*, 98 F.3d 13, 18 (2d Cir.1996).

The Complaint alleges that, "[s]ince operations began in Nigeria in 1958, Shell has dominated and controlled SPDC." This conclusory allegation does not satisfy the *Iqbal* requirement to plead facts that plausibly support an inference that would justify disregard of the corporate form or a finding of an

agency relationship. The further allegations described above-that Shell and SPDC representatives met in Europe after November 1992 to discuss strategies for suppressing MOSOP and that SPDC did certain acts with the approval of Shell-are likewise insufficient.

Ordinarily, subsidiary corporations are not deemed to be the agents of their corporate parents. *See Kingston Dry Dock*, 31 F.2d at 267 ("Control through the ownership of shares does not fuse the corporations, even when the directors are common to each."). The Complaint does not even plead that Shell and SPDC had an agreement establishing an agency relationship. *Cf. Cleveland v. Caplaw Enters.*, 448 F.3d 518, 523 (2d Cir.2006) (finding a pleading of corporate agency adequate where the complaint incorporated by reference an agency agreement). Nor does it plead facts showing that they conducted their operations in an agency relationship.[56] The

---

[56] Plaintiffs cite to an opinion of the United States District Court for the Northern District of Illinois for the principle that agency is a question that must survive a motion to dismiss. *See Cumis Ins. Soc., Inc. v. Peters*, 983 F.Supp. 787, 796 (N.D.Ill.1997). Plaintiffs' reliance on that case is misplaced. In *Cumis*, the district court noted that, "[w]hile the existence and extent of the agency relationship is a question of fact, the plaintiff must sufficiently allege that an agency relationship existed in order for his complaint to survive a Rule 12(b)(6) motion to dismiss." *Id.* There, the court found that the existence of an agency relationship between the plaintiff and the defendant was sufficiently pleaded where the complaint alleged that the plaintiff had made an agreement with the defendant, a collection agency, that the defendant would pursue claims on the plaintiff's behalf. *Id.* No comparable agreement is alleged in this case.

allegations that Shell approved certain conduct undertaken by SPDC does not show an agency relationship.

Similarly, a claim sufficient to "overcome the presumption of separateness afforded to related corporations," *De Jesus v. Sears, Roebuck & Co., Inc.*, 87 F.3d 65, 70 (2d Cir.1996) (internal quotation marks omitted), is not established by the bare allegation that one corporation dominated and controlled another. No facts alleged in the Complaint plausibly support the inference that SPDC was a mere instrument of its corporate parents. There is no allegation that SPDC was undercapitalized, failed to maintain corporate formalities, or that its officers ceded control to Shell, from which we might infer domination. *See Bridgestone/Firestone*, 98 F.3d at 18. The mere allegation that "Shell and SPDC" engaged in certain conduct does not plausibly plead specific facts which would justify treating SPDC as the alter ego of Shell.

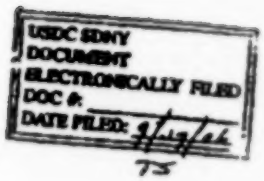
Accordingly, on the facts alleged, the Complaint fails to plead a basis for a claim of agency or alter ego liability.

CONCLUSION

For the foregoing reasons, I agree with the majority that all of the claims pleaded against the Appellants must be dismissed. I cannot, however, join the majority's creation of an unprecedented concept of international law that exempts juridical persons from compliance with its rules. The majority's rule conflicts with two centuries of federal precedent on

the ATS, and deals a blow to the efforts of international law to protect human rights.

APPENDIX B



02 Civ. 7618 (KMW) (HBP)
ORDER
RECEIVED OCT 5 2006

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK

ESTHER KIOBEL, et al.,

Plaintiffs,

-against -

ROYAL DUTCH PETROLEUM COMPANY, et al.,

Defendants.

WOODS, U.S.D.J.:

Nigerian Plaintiffs bring a putative class action pursuant to the Alien Tort Statute ("ATS"), 28 U.S.C. § 1350, against oil company Defendants. On March 18, 2003, Defendants moved to dismiss the Complaint ("First Motion to Dismiss") on the grounds that Plaintiffs' claims (1) are barred by the act of state doctrine; (2) are barred by the doctrine of

international comity; and (3) fail to state claims on which relief can be granted. On March 11, 2004, Magistrate Judge Henry B. Pitman issued a Report and Recommendation ("March 11 Report"), recommending that the First Motion to Dismiss be denied in all respects. Defendants timely objected.

On May 17, 2004, Plaintiffs filed an amended complaint ("Amended Complaint"). Defendants thereafter filed a motion to strike the Amended Complaint or, in the alternative, to dismiss it ("Second Motion to Dismiss"). In the Second Motion to Dismiss, Defendants re-assert arguments raised in the First Motion to Dismiss and also argue that the Amended Complaint fails to state a claim, relying on an intervening Supreme Court decision, Sosa v. Alvarez-Machain, 542 U.S. 692 (2004).

Magistrate Judge Pitman, by Report and Recommendation dated August 15, 2005 ("August 15 Report"), recommended that the Second Motion to Dismiss be denied in all respects. Magistrate Judge Pitman relied on his earlier analysis of the arguments raised in the First Motion to Dismiss and declined to consider Defendants' arguments under Sosa. He did so because, in his view, Defendants' Sosa-related arguments were (1) raised for the first time in their reply brief and thus procedurally defective; and (2) raised "in a perfunctory manner that is of little assistance to the court." Defendants timely objected.

This Court then denied Defendants' motion to strike the Amended Complaint and decided to consider Defendants' Sosa-related arguments in support of their assertion that Plaintiffs fail to state

a claim. The Court invited the parties to submit supplemental briefing.

Familiarity with the March 11 and August 15 Reports, as well as this Court's prior orders, is assumed. The Court analyzes both Reports and the reasoning contained therein, along with the supplemental briefing submitted by the parties. Most of Defendants' objections are reiterations of arguments already made to, and carefully considered by, Magistrate Judge Pitman. The Court must, however, consider Defendants' objections de novo. See Fed.R.Civ.P. 72(b). Having reviewed Defendants' objections to Magistrate Judge Pitman's recommendation that this action is not barred by the act of state doctrine or the doctrine of international comity, the Court is persuaded that those objections are without merit. The Court thus adopts in full those portions of Magistrate Judge Pitman's recommendations, analysis for which is laid out in pages 12-27 of the March 11 Report.

There remain, then, the most important objections raised by Defendants: that the March 11 Report errs in recommending that Plaintiffs' claims not be dismissed for failure to state a claim, and that the August 15 Report fails to consider the Supreme Court's opinion in Sosa, which was issued after the March 11 Report, and, Defendants argue, markedly changed the landscape of the law of ATS claims. Defendants urge that in light of Sosa, none of Plaintiffs' claims is viable.

Filartiga v. Pena-Irala

Prior to the Supreme Court's decision in *Sosa*, the controlling authority in this Circuit regarding the viability of claims under the ATS was Filartiga v. Pena-Irala, 630 F.2d 876 (2d Cir.1980). In Filartiga, the Second Circuit was asked to consider whether the ATS provides federal court jurisdiction for a Paraguayan citizen's torture claim against a former Paraguayan government official. The Second Circuit construed the ATS, "not as granting new rights to aliens, but simply as opening the federal courts for adjudication of the rights already recognized by international law." 630 F.2d at 887. The court therefore focused on whether "an act of torture committed by a state official against one held in detention violates established norms of the international law of human rights, and hence the law of nations." Id. at 880. The court ultimately held that "deliberate torture perpetrated under color of official authority violates universally accepted norms of the international law of human rights." Id. at 878.

In Filartiga, the court relied upon two Supreme Court decisions that articulated the appropriate sources of international law: United States v. Smith, 18 U.S. 153 (1820) and The Paquete Habana, 175 U.S. 677 (1900). Smith held that the law of nations may be ascertained by consulting (1) "the works of jurists, writing professedly on public law;" (2) "the general usage and practice of nations;" or (3) "judicial decisions recognizing and enforcing that law." 630 F.2d at 880 (quoting Smith, 18 U.S. at 160-61). Habana held that "where there is no treaty, and no controlling executive or legislative act or judicial decision, resort must be had to the customs and usages of civilized nations; and, as evidence of

these, to the works of jurists and commentators." Id. at 880-81 (quoting Habana, 175 U.S. at 700). The Filartiga court also read the Habana decision as having held that "[c]ourts must interpret international law not as it was in 1789, [when the ATS was enacted,] but as it has evolved and exists among the nations of the world today." Id. at 881.

The Second Circuit emphasized in Filartiga that there is a high bar for holding that a rule occupies the status of well-settled international law such that a district court may exercise jurisdiction under the ATS. See id. ("The requirement that a rule command the 'general assent of civilized nations' to become binding upon them all is a stringent one."). "It is only where the nations of the world have demonstrated that the wrong is of mutual, and not merely several, concern, by means of express international accords, that a wrong generally recognized becomes an international law violation within the meaning of the statute." Id. at 888.[1]

The Filartiga court relied on several sources, including United Nations declarations, international

---

[1] The court also noted dictum from an earlier Second Circuit decision, IIT v. Vencap, 519 F.2d 1001 (2d Cir.1975), that "a violation of the law of nations arises only when there has been 'a violation by one or more individuals of those standards, rules or customs (a) affecting the relationship between states or between an individual and a foreign state and (b) used by those states for their common good and/or dealings inter se.'" 630 F.2d at 888 (quoting IIT, 519 F.2d at 1015). The court stated that it had "no quarrel with this formulation so long as it be understood that the courts are not to prejudge the scope of the issues that the nations of the world may deem important to their interrelationships, and thus to their common good." Id. at 888.

treaties, and national constitutions, in concluding that torture by a state official is prohibited by the law of nations.[2] Id. at 881-84. The court did not specify whether any of these sources standing alone is sufficient to establish the existence of well-settled international law. See id. at 884 ("Having examined the sources from which customary international law is derived the usage of nations, judicial opinions and the work of jurists we conclude that official torture is now prohibited by the law of nations.").

Sosa v. Alvarez-Machain

The legal questions at issue in Filartiga were addressed by the Supreme Court twenty-four years later in Sosa. In Sosa, Humberto Alvarez-Machain ("Alvarez"), a Mexican physician, had brought suit against a Mexican citizen for arbitrary detention-an alleged violation of the law of nations-under the ATS. Alvarez had been detained for less than one day, but he argued that even that short a detention was actionable as "officially sanctioned action exceeding positive authorization to detain under the domestic law of some government, regardless of the circumstances." 542 U.S. at 736. The Sosa Court

---

[2] Specifically, the court relied on the United Nations Charter; the Universal Declaration of Human Rights, General Assembly Resolution 217; the Declaration on the Protection of All Persons from Being Subjected to Torture, General Assembly Resolution 3452; international treaties and accords; the constitutions of over 55 nations; the Department of State, County Reports on Human Rights for 1979; and exchanges between United States embassies and foreign states. 630 F.2d at 881-84.

rejected that argument, and held that "a single detention of less than a day, followed by the transfer of custody to lawful authorities and a prompt arraignment, violates no norm of customary international law so well defined as to support the creation of a federal remedy." Id. at 738.

The Sosa court explicitly declined to adopt specific criteria for determining when a court has jurisdiction over a claim pursuant to the ATS. See id. at 731 ("[w]hatever the ultimate criteria for accepting a cause of action subject to jurisdiction under § 1350 ... "). The Court did, however, state some of the criteria for rejecting such a claim: "the federal courts should not recognize private claims under federal common law for violations of any international law norm with less definite content and acceptance among civilized nations than the historical paradigms familiar when § 1350 was enacted." Id. The Court recognized how difficult it is to gauge whether a norm has sufficiently definite content and acceptance among civilized nations: "although it is easy to say that some policies of prolonged arbitrary detentions are so bad that those who enforce them become enemies of the human race, it may be harder to say which policies cross that line with the certainty afforded by Blackstone's three common law offenses."[3] Id. at 737. The Court then states, confusingly, that whether a norm is sufficiently definite turns in part on the practical consequences

---

[3] The three offenses recognized by Blackstone are: violation of safe conducts, infringement of the rights of ambassadors, and piracy. 542 U.S. at 724.

of allowing suit based upon a breach of that norm:[4] "the determination whether a norm is sufficiently definite to support a cause of action should (and, indeed, inevitably must) involve an element of judgment about the practical consequences of making that cause available to litigants in the federal courts." Id. at 732-33.

The Court cited approvingly Habana 's articulation of the appropriate sources of international law (as had the Second Circuit in *Filartiga*), and characterized these sources as ones that the Court has "long, albeit cautiously recognized." Id. at 734.. The Court rejected two of the sources relied upon by Alvarez (the Universal Declaration of Human Rights and the International Covenant on Civil and Political Rights), stating that they have "little utility."[5] Id. at 734-35. The Court also explicitly rejected as sources a survey of national constitutions, a case from the International Court of

---

[4] The Court may have intended to convey that in addition to considering whether a norm has sufficient definiteness and acceptance, a court should consider the practical consequences of allowing it to be the subject of suit in federal court.

[5] The Court's reasoning was that the declaration "does not of its own force impose obligations as a matter of international law," and that the covenant although binding as a matter of international law was ratified by the United States "on the express understanding that it was not self-executing and so did not itself create obligations enforceable in the federal courts." 542 U.S. at 734-35.

Justice, and "some authority from federal courts."[6] 542 U.S. at 736, 737 n. 27.

In addition to rejecting the sources of law relied upon by Plaintiffs, the Court held that the fact that there are so many detentions argues against their being found to violate an international norm: "It is not that violations of a rule logically foreclose the existence of that rule as international law.... Nevertheless, that a rule as stated is as far from full realization as the one Alvarez urges is evidence against its status as binding law." Id. at 738 n. 29.

Finally, the Court considered the practical consequences of recognizing a prohibition on arbitrary detention, and found that it would have "breathtaking" implications, as it would greatly broaden the jurisdiction of the federal courts. Id. at 736-37.

The State of ATS Law after Sosa

The Sosa opinion provides little guidance concerning which acts give rise to an ATS claim. As one district court noted, "the Sosa decision did not deliver the definitive guidance in this area that some

---

[6] According to the Court, Plaintiff's survey purporting to show that many nations recognize a norm against arbitrary detention was at "a high level of generality;" the case from the International Court of Justice involved a detention that was "far longer and harsher than Alvarez's;" and the federal court authority reflected "a more assertive view of federal judicial discretion over claims based on customary international law" than the Court was choosing to adopt. 542 U.S. at 737 n. 27. The Court did not describe what the "authority from federal courts" consisted of.

had come to expect."[7] In re S. African Apartheid Litig., 346 F.Supp.2d 538, 547 (S.D.N.Y.2004).

Certain language in the Sosa opinion suggests that the Court intended to signal its rejection of the broad scope of ATS jurisdiction asserted by the Second Circuit in Filartiga. The Sosa Court permits ATS jurisdiction only where the norm violated has the same definite content and acceptance among civilized nations as "the historical paradigms familiar when § 1350 was enacted," 542 U.S. at 732; the Filartiga court had suggested that ATS jurisdiction is broader-the norm violated need only have commanded the "general assent of civilized nations, 630 F.2d at 881."

Other language in Sosa suggests that Sosa endorses the reasoning employed in Filartiga. See 542 U.S. at 732 ("This limit upon judicial recognition is generally consistent with the reasoning of many of the courts and judges who faced the issue before it reached this Court. See Filartiga."); id. at 731 ("The position we take today has been assumed by some

---

[7] The court analogized the lack of guidance to leaving a door "slightly ajar": "While it would have been unquestionably preferable for the lower federal courts if the Supreme Court had created a bright-line rule that limited the [ATS] to those violations of international law clearly recognized at the time of its enactment, the Supreme Court left the door at least slightly ajar for the federal courts to apply that statute to a narrow and limited class of international law violations beyond those well-recognized at that time.... That approach ... of course ... relegated to the lower courts the task of grappling with and determining what offenses against international law fit within that narrow class of offenses." 346 F.Supp.2d at 547.

federal courts for 24 years, ever since the Second Circuit decided Filartiga.").

The general language cited above is, however, dicta. The holding in Sosa is very narrow: "It is enough to hold that a single detention of less than a day, followed by the transfer of custody to lawful authorities and a prompt arraignment, violates no norm of customary international law so well defined as to support the creation of a federal remedy." Id. at 738.

In light of Sosa's ambiguities, it would be inappropriate for a district court to assume that Filartiga's view of the scope of ATS jurisdiction no longer controls. The Court therefore analyzes Plaintiffs' claims on the assumption that the Filartiga holding controls, and will dismiss claims only where they clearly run afoul of Sosa.

Aiding and Abetting/Secondary Liability

Plaintiffs' claims are essentially claims for secondary liability, i.e., claims that Defendants "facilitated," "conspired with," "participated in," "aided and abetted," or "cooperated with" government actors or government activity in violation of international law. See Am. Compl. ¶¶ 80, 90, 94, 98, 102, 107, 112, 116. Thus before addressing each of Plaintiffs' individual claims, it is appropriate for the Court to consider more generally the issue of secondary liability under the ATS.

It is a close question whether, following Sosa, private individuals can be held liable under the ATS for aiding and abetting violations of international

law.[8] However, prior to Sosa, courts in this Circuit consistently allowed ATS suits rooted in theories of secondary liability. See Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy Inc., 244 F.Supp.2d 289, 320-21 (S.D.N.Y.2003) ("U.S. courts have consistently permitted [ATS] suits to proceed based on theories of conspiracy and aiding and abetting."). The Court thus concludes that where a cause of action for violation of an international norm is viable under the ATS, claims for aiding and abetting that violation are viable as well.[9]

---

[8] Because secondary liability was not at issue in Sosa, the Supreme Court mentions it only briefly. See 542 U.S. at 733 n. 20 ("A related consideration [to a determination whether a norm is sufficiently definite to support a cause of action] is whether international law extends the scope of liability for a violation of a given norm to the perpetrator being sued, if the defendant is a private actor."). Decisions issued in this District subsequent to Sosa reach different conclusions. Compare S. African Apartheid Litig., 346 F.Supp.2d at 549-54, with Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc., 374 F.Supp.2d 331, 337-41 (S.D.N.Y.2005).

[9] The Court notes that dictum in Sosa potentially implies that courts should consider secondary liability on a case by case basis, taking into account the specific primary violation at issue rather than secondary liability more generally. See 542 U.S. at 733 n. 20. However, given that (1) the Supreme Court's directive is unclear, (2) secondary liability is mentioned in Sosa only in a footnote, and (3) dictum in Presbyterian Church implies that aiding and abetting claims pursuant to the ATS are viable generally, see 244 F.Supp.2d at 321, this Court declines to take that approach.

Property Destruction (Count VII)

Plaintiffs allege that the "wanton destruction of Plaintiffs' real and personal property, directed at a distinct ethnic group ... constitutes discriminatory confiscation and destruction of property in violation of customary international law." Am. Compl. 115.

Defendants urge that, even before Sosa, claims for property destruction were not actionable under the ATS, and, that following Sosa, the same remains true. Defs.' Supplemental Mem. of Law Pursuant to the Ct.'s Jan. 3, 2006 Order ("Defs.' Mem.") at 3. This Court accepts Judge Allen G. Schwartz's reasoning that property destruction committed as part of genocide or war crimes, and not property destruction alone, violates the law of nations. Presbyterian Church, 244 F.Supp.2d at 325. Plaintiffs have not alleged genocide or war crimes. Therefore, Plaintiffs' claim for property destruction is dismissed.

Forced Exile (Count VI)

Plaintiffs allege that they were "forced to leave Ogoniland and Nigeria in fear of their lives or personal safety, or the lives and personal safety of their family members" and that "Plaintiffs' exile was a natural and intended consequence of the acts of the Nigerian military in support of Shell's operations in Ogoniland." Am. Compl. ¶ 110. Plaintiffs also allege that "[t]he use of unrestrained military violence and extrajudicial punishments on Plaintiffs, their family members and other members of their community with the intent to cause Plaintiffs to leave permanently their residences and their homeland ...

constitutes forced exile in violation of customary international law." Id. ¶ 111.

The only authority Plaintiffs cite to support their position that claims for "forced exile" are actionable under the ATS is this Court's decision in Wiwa v. Royal Dutch Petroleum Co., No. 96 civ 8386, 2002 WL 319887 (S.D.N.Y. Feb.28, 2002). See Pls.' Supplemental Mem. of Law in Opp'n to Defs.' Mot. to Dismiss at 14. However, in Wiwa, the Court considered whether allegations of forced exile are sufficient to state a claim for "cruel, inhuman, or degrading treatment," not whether a claim for forced exile is actionable. 2002 WL 319887, at *7-9. The Court is unaware of any federal court decision in which a court has considered, much less allowed, a claim for forced exile pursuant to the ATS. In light of Sosa's limiting principles, the Court dismisses Plaintiffs' claim for forced exile.

Extrajudicial Killings (Count I)

In the Amended Complaint, Plaintiffs allege that "[t]he utilization of the Special Tribunal under the conditions and procedures described herein to assess and administer capital punishment violates customary international law." Am. Compl. ¶ 89. Specifically, Plaintiffs allege that the Special Tribunal

> allowed and authorized: (a) the death penalty for acts committed before the Special Tribunal was formed; (b) [e]xecution of sentences, including the

> death penalty, before review by a higher court or authority; (c) [m]eetings between the accused and their counsel only with the permission of and in the presence of a military officer; [and] (d) [t]rial without representation by counsel.

Id. ¶ 67. Plaintiffs also allege that defense counsel for the accused was "subjected to actual or threatened beatings or other physical harm" and that Defendants bribed witnesses to give false testimony. Id. ¶ 68, 70. According to Plaintiffs, this combination of activities constitutes extrajudicial killing in violation of international law.

This Court recognizes that some forms of extrajudicial killing may be "so bad that those who enforce them become enemies of the human race." See Sosa, 542 U.S. at 737. However, just as the Supreme Court stated with regard to arbitrary detention, "it may be harder to say which policies cross that line with the certainty afforded by Blackstone's three common law offenses." Id.

Plaintiffs have not directed the Court to any international authority establishing the elements of extrajudicial killing, and the Court is aware of none.

The Court is thus unpersuaded that there is a well-defined customary international law that prohibits the conduct Plaintiffs allege to be extrajudicial killing. Accordingly, Plaintiffs' claim for extrajudicial killing is dismissed.

Torture/Cruel, Inhuman and Degrading Treatment (Count III)

Plaintiffs allege that the "physical and psychological punishment" administered by Defendants "constitutes torture and/or cruel, inhuman and degrading treatment in violation of customary international law." Am. Compl. ¶ 97. Plaintiffs allege, among other things, that they were shot, raped, beaten with various instruments, stripped of their clothing, tied up, forced to lie for hours in the tropical son, sprayed with chemicals, and denied adequate food, medical care, and sanitary facilities. See, e.g., id. ¶¶ 6-17, 62-63, 68-69, 71-72.

Sosa leaves unclear what conduct is included within "torture." See 542 U.S. at 736-37. However, dictum in Sosa suggests that at least some forms of torture continue to provide a basis for actionable claims under the ATS. Although *Sosa* does not delineate which forms of torture are actionable under the ATS, the Court is persuaded that Plaintiffs' allegations (taken together, if not alone) are sufficient to state a claim.[10]

Defendants' Second Motion to Dismiss is therefore denied with respect to Plaintiffs' claim for torture.[11]

---

[10] Defendants argue that the Torture Victim Protection Act preempts Plaintiffs' claims for torture under the ATS. Defs.' Mem. at 4-6. The Court rejected this argument previously in the related case of Wiwa, and rejects it again here for the same reasons stated therein. See Wiwa, 2002 WL 319887, at *4.

[11] Because this is a putative class action, the Court need not determine today which of the alleged atrocities constitutes

Arbitrary Arrest and Detention (Count IV)

Plaintiffs allege that the arrests and detention of certain Plaintiffs "were arbitrary, lacked minimal procedural safeguards, were effectuated for the purpose of facilitating Shell's operations in Ogoniland and thereby were in violation of customary international law." Am. Compl. ¶ 101. Plaintiffs allege that these detentions ranged in length from nine hours to over a year. Am. Compl. ¶¶ 6-10, 15, 17.

Defendants argue that Plaintiffs' claim should be dismissed, because there is no international norm specifying what constitutes arbitrary detention. Defs.' Mem. at 8-9. Defendants also contend that Plaintiffs' allegations do not satisfy the requirement that there have been a "state policy" of "prolonged" detention, because most Plaintiffs allege that they were arrested or detained only once, and "[w]ith the exception of Dr. Barinem Kiobel and Clement Tusima, who were charged with complicity in the murder of four Ogoni leaders by the Ogoni Civil Disturbances Tribunal, no Kiobel plaintiff alleges a detention of more than two months." Id. at 9-10.

---

torture or which particular Plaintiffs have viable claims. Because this Court here determines that Plaintiffs' torture claim is viable, the Court need not determine whether a claim for cruel, inhuman, and degrading treatment would be viable in the alternative.

The Court disagrees with Defendants' analysis. In Wiwa, the Court stated that "[u]nder international law, 'arbitrary detention' occurs when a person is detained without warrant or articulable suspicion, is not apprised of charges against him or her, and is not brought to trial." 2002 WL 319887 at *7. In that opinion, the Court declined to reach "whether, as a matter of law, [a plaintiff] must plead 'prolonged' detention in order to assert a valid claim under the [ATS]." Id. at *7 n. 6. Although, in Sosa, the Supreme Court rejected Alvarez's claim for arbitrary detention, the Court's holding is narrow, stating only that "a single detention of less than a day, followed by the transfer of custody to lawful authorities and a prompt arraignment, violates no norm of customary international law so well defined as to support the creation of a federal remedy." 542 U.S. at 738. The Court's decision implies that where arbitrary detention is both prolonged and a result of state policy, it may be actionable under the ATS. See id. at 737 (endorsing language from the Restatement (Third) of Foreign Relations Law of the United States that a "state violates international law if, as a matter of state policy, it practices, encourages, or condones ... prolonged arbitrary detention").

Here, a number of Plaintiffs plead arbitrary detention in excess of one day, and at least three plead detention of four weeks or more.[12] See Am.

---

[12] Plaintiffs also allege that Dr. Barinem Kiobel ("Kiobel") and Clement Tusima ("Tusima") were detained for over a year, Am. Compl. 6, 17, but Defendants argue that these detentions were not arbitrary because Kiobel and Tusima were charged by the Special Tribunal, Defs.' Mem. at 9-10.

Compl. ¶¶ 7-9, 15. In addition, Plaintiffs allege that their detention was a result of state policy to detain Ogonis who opposed the pipeline. Id. ¶ 2. If these allegations are true (and for the purpose of considering Defendants' Second Motion to Dismiss, the Court must assume that they are), Defendants' activities constitute a state policy of prolonged arbitrary detention.[13] As a result, allowing these claims to proceed is in keeping with Second Circuit precedent and does not fun afoul of the narrow holding in Sosa.

Accordingly, Defendants' motion to dismiss Plaintiffs' arbitrary detention claim is denied.

Crimes Against Humanity (Count II)

Plaintiffs allege that Defendants committed crimes against humanity:

> [t]he acts described [in the Amended Complaint] constitute crimes against humanity, in violation of customary international law which prohibits acts such as extrajudicial killing, arbitrary arrest and detention, rape, torture or beatings under color of state law, property destruction, forced exile and other similar acts committed as part of a systematic assault against an identifiable population group.

---

[13] Because this is a putative class action, the Court need not resolve now which particular Plaintiffs state viable claims.

Am. Compl. ¶ 93.

This Court has defined crimes against humanity as any of a certain number of acts, including rape, torture, and arbitrary detention, "committed as part of a widespread or systematic attack directed against any civilian population." Wiwa, 2002 WL 319887, at *9-10 (citing Rome Statute of the International Criminal Court). That "crimes against humanity" encompasses within its definition a number of other crimes, does not, as Defendants assert, render it a "catch-all" claim that necessarily lacks the specificity and definite content required under Sosa. See Defs.' Mem. at 6.

Where, as here, Plaintiffs have sufficiently alleged claims for torture and arbitrary detention, see supra, and have also alleged that these crimes were committed as part of an intentional, systematic attack against a particular civilian population, a claim for crimes against humanity is actionable under the ATS. See Wiwa, 2002 WL 319887, at *9-10. Therefore, Defendants' Second Motion to Dismiss is denied as to Plaintiffs' claim for crimes against humanity.

Rights to Life, Liberty, Security and Association (Count V)

Plaintiffs allege that the "beatings, shooting, arrests and detention of Plaintiffs by military personnel during peaceful demonstrations ... constitute violations of the right to life, liberty and security of person, and her [sic] rights to peaceful assembly and association." Am. Compl. ¶ 105.

Plaintiffs also allege that the "arrest, detention, and executions of Ken Saro-Wiwa and John Kpuinen were violations of their rights to life, liberty, security, and freedom of association in violation of customary international law." Id. ¶ 106.

Defendants argue that "[t]here is no particular or universal understanding of the civil and political rights" covered by Plaintiffs' claim, and thus, pursuant to *Sosa*, these "rights" are not actionable under the ATS. Defs.' Mem. at 7-8. The Court agrees. See Sosa, 542 U.S. at 731, 124 S.Ct. 2739 ("[T]he federal courts should not recognize private claims under federal common law for violations of any international law norm with less definite content and acceptance among civilized nations than the historical paradigms familiar when § 1350 was enacted."). Defendants' motion to dismiss Count V is accordingly granted.

Interlocutory Appeal Pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1292

Pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1292(b), a court may certify an issue for interlocutory appeal if the court "is 'of the opinion' that (1) the order 'involves a controlling question of law' (2) 'as to which there is substantial ground for difference of opinion' and (3) 'that an immediate appeal of the order may materially advance the ultimate termination of the litigation.' " Consol. Edison, Inc. v. Northeast Utils., 318 F.Supp.2d 181, 195 (S.D.N.Y.2004) (quoting 28 U.S.C. § 1292(b)). Whether to certify a question of law to the court of appeals lies largely in the district court's discretion. See, e.g., Ferraro v. Sec'y of U.S. Dep't of Health & Human Servs., 780 F.Supp. 978,

979 (E.D.N.Y.1992). However, district courts must "exercise great care in making a § 1292(b) certification." Westwood Pharm., Inc. v. Nat'l Fuel Gas Distribution Corp., 964 F.2d 85, 89 (2d Cir.1992). "Interlocutory appeals are an exception to the general policy against piecemeal appellate review embodied in the final judgment rule." *Consol. Edison*, 318 F.Supp.2d at 195; see also Flor v. BOT Fin. Corp., 79 F.3d 281, 284 (2d Cir.1996) (per curiam). As a result, "certification is warranted only in 'exceptional cases' where early appellate review 'might avoid protracted and expensive litigation.' " Consol. Edison, 318 F.Supp.2d at 196 (quoting Telectronics Proprietary, Ltd. v. Medtronic, Inc., 690 F.Supp. 170, 172 (S.D.N.Y.1987)).

This decision easily satisfies the criteria stated in § 1292(b). This order decides several controlling questions of law. See Klinghoffer v. S.N.C. Achille Lauro, 921 F.2d 21, 23-24 (2d Cir.1990) ("Although the resolution of an issue need not necessarily terminate an action in order to be 'controlling,' ... it is clear that a question of law is 'controlling' if reversal of the district court's order would terminate the action.").

In addition, the questions of law at issue in this order provide "substantial ground for difference of opinion." Reasonable minds may differ as to whether any of the acts described above is actionable under the ATS post- Sosa. Compare S. African Apartheid Litig., 346 F.Supp.2d at 546-554, *Abdullahi v. Pfizer, Inc.*, No. 01 Civ. 8118, 2005 WL 1870811, at *7-14 (S.D.N.Y. Aug. 9, 2005), and Weiss v. Am. Jewish Comm., 335 F.Supp.2d 469, 475-77

(S.D.N.Y.2004), with Presbyterian Church, 374 F.Supp.2d. at 334-41.[14]

Finally, an immediate appeal will likely advance the termination of this litigation. The case has been pending for over four years; discovery has been extensive and is ongoing; and a trial, were it to go forward, would be exceptionally protracted and expensive. All of this effort and expense would be for naught if the Court is incorrect in its conclusions as to the viability of Plaintiffs' claims.

Conclusion

For the reasons stated above, Defendants' Second Motion to Dismiss is granted as to Count I (extrajudicial killings), Count V (rights to life, liberty, security and association), Count VI (forced exile), and Count VII (property destruction), and is denied as to Count II (crimes against humanity), Count III (torture), and Count IV (arbitrary arrest and detention). The Court hereby certifies this order for interlocutory appeal to the Second Circuit pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1292(b).

SO ORDERED.

---

[14] It is particularly unclear whether Second Circuit jurisprudence on aiding and abetting violations of international law can survive *Sosa*, given that the opinion directs courts to consider "whether international law extends the scope of liability for a violation of a given norm to the perpetrator being sued, if the defendant is a private actor such as a corporation or individual" and "the practical consequences of making that cause available to litigants in the federal courts." 542 U.S. at 733.

Dated: New York, New York
September 29, 2006

/s/Kimba M. Wood
Kimba M. Wood
United States District Judge

APPENDIX C

06-4800-cv, 06-4876-cv
Kiobel v. Royal Dutch Petroleum

UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS

FOR THE SECOND CIRCUIT

At a stated term of the United States Court of Appeals for the Second Circuit, held at the Daniel Patrick Moynihan United States Courthouse, 500 Pearl Streat, in th City of New York, on the 4th day of February, two thousand eleven.

PRESENT: DENNIS JACOBS,
Chief Judge,
JOSÉ A. CABRANES,
ROSEMARY S. POOLER,
ROBERT A. KATZfMANN,
REENA RAGGI,
RICHARD C. WESLEY,
PETER W. HALL,
DEBRA ANN LIVINGSTON,
GERARD E. LYNCH,
DENNY CHIN,
Circuit Judges.

- x

ESTHER KIOBEL, individually and on behalf of her late husband, DR. BARINEM KIOBEL, BISHOP AUGUSTINE NUMENE JOHN-MILLER, CHARLES

BARIDORN WIWA, ISRAEL PYAKENE NWIDOR, KENDRICKS DORLE NWIKPO, ANTHONY B. KOTE-WITAH, VICTOR B. WIFA, DUMLE J. KUNENU, BENSON MAGNUS IKARI, LEGBARA TONY IDIGIMA, PIUS NWINEE, KPOBARI TUSIMA, individually and on behalf of his late father, CLEMENTE TUSIMA, ,

Plaintiffs-Appellants-Cross-Appellees,

– v. –

06-4800-cv
06-4876-cv

ROYAL DUTCH PETROLEUM CO., SHELL TRANSPORT AND TRADING COMPANY PLC,

Defendants-Appellees-Cross-Appellants,

SHELL PETROLEUM DEVELOPMENT COMPANY OF NIGERIA, LTD.,

Defendant.

- x

ORDER

Following disposition of this appeal on September 17, 2010, an active judge of the Court, together with a senior judge, requested a poll on whether to rehear the case in banc. A poll having been conducted and there being no majority favoring in banc review, rehearing in banc is hereby DENIED.

FOR THE COURT:

CATHERINE O' HAGAN WOLFE, CLERK

DENNIS JACOBS, Chief Judge, concurring in the denial of rehearing in banc:

I concur in the denial of rehearing in banc for the reasons set forth in my opinion concurring in the denial of rehearing by the panel.

Gerard E. Lynch, *Circuit Judge*, joined by Rosemary S. Pooler, Robert A. Katzmann, and Denny Chin, *Circuit Judges*, dissenting from the denial of rehearing *in banc*:

Because I believe that this case presents a significant issue and generates a circuit split, see Romero v. Drummond Co., 552 F.3d 1303, 1315 (11th Cir. 2008), and because I believe, essentially for the reasons stated by Judge Leval in his scholarly and eloquent concurring opinion, Kiobel v. Royal Dutch Petroleum Co., 621 F.3d 111, 149 (2d Cir. 2010), that the panel majority opinion is very likely incorrect as to whether corporations may be found civilly liable under the Alien Tort Statute for violations of such fundamental norms of international law as those prohibiting war crimes and crimes against humanity, I would rehear the case en banc. I therefore respectfully dissent.

KATZMANN, *Circuit Judge*, dissenting from the denial of rehearing *in banc*:

In this matter of extraordinary importance, this court divided 5-5 as to whether to proceed to *in banc* rehearing. In voting in favor of rehearing this case *in banc*, I fully concur in Judge Lynch's dissent. I make these additional comments.

Some of the points of disagreement between the panel majority and Judge Leval relate to the views that I expressed in my concurring opinion in *Khulumani v. Barclay National Bank Ltd.*, 504 F.3d 254 (2d Cir. 2007). In that opinion, I concluded that courts under the Alien Tort Claims Act, 28 U.S.C. § 1350 ("ATCA"), should "determine whether the alleged tort was in fact committed in violation of the law of nations, and whether this law would recognize the defendants' responsibility for that violation." *Id.* at 270 (Katzmann, *J.*, concurring) (internal quotation marks and citation omitted). In *Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc.*, 582 F.3d 244 (2d Cir. 2009), the unanimous panel–Chief Judge Jacobs, Judge Leval, and Judge Cabranes-adopted this analysis as the "law of this Circuit," and held that we must look "to international law to find the standard for accessorial liability" under the ATCA, *id.* at 258-59.

I write separately to respond to the contentions by the panel majority that "[my] reasoning in *Khulumani* leads to the inescapable conclusion" that corporations cannot be liable under the ATCA, *Kiobel v. Royal Dutch Petroleum Co.*, 621 F.3d 111, 130 n.33

(2d Cir. 2010), and that Judge Leval's reasoning disregarded my *Khulumani* opinion by ignoring the rulings of international criminal tribunals with respect to corporate liability, *id.* at 146-47.[1] I disagree. I see no inconsistency between the reasoning of my opinion in *Khulumani* and Judge Leval's well-articulated conclusion, with which I fully agree, that corporations, like natural persons, may be liable for violations of the law of nations under the ATCA.

---

[1] As to the status of corporate liability under the ATCA, my concurring opinion in *Khulumani* observed that "[w]e have repeatedly treated the issue of whether corporations may be held liable under the ATCA as indistinguishable from the question of whether private individuals may be." 504 F.3d at 282 (Katzmann, *J.*, concurring). However, I stated that "we need not reach the issue at this time" because "[t]his argument was not raised by the defendants on appeal and therefore the issue was not briefed by the parties." *Id.* at 282-83.

UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS
FOR THE
SECOND CIRCUIT

At a Stated Term of the United States Court of Appeals for the Second Circuit, held at the Daniel Patrick Moynihan United States Courthouse, 500 Pearl Street, in the City of New York, on the 1st day of March, two thousand and eleven.

ESTHER KIOBEL, individually and on behalf of her late husband, DR. BARINEM KIOBEL, BISHOP AUGUSTINE NUMENE JOHN-MILLER, CHARLES BARIDORN WIWA, ISRAEL PYAKENE NWIDOR, KENDRICKS DORLE NWIKPO, ANTHONY B. KOTE-WITAH, VICTOR B. WIFA, DUMLE J. KUNENU, BENSON MAGNUS IKARI, LEGBARA TONY IDIGMA, PIUS NWINEE, KPOBARI TUSIMA,individually and on behalf of his late father, CLEMENTE TUSIMA,

Plaintiffs-Appellants-Cross-Appellees,

– v. –

ROYAL DUTCH PETROLEUM CO., SHELL TRANSPORT AND TRADING COMPANY PLC,

Defendants-Appellees-Cross-Appellants,

SHELL PETROLEUM DEVELOPMENT COMPANY OF NIGERIA, LTD.,

Defendant.

ORDER
Docket Numbers: 06-4800-cv
06-4876-cv

Plaintiffs-Appellants-Cross-Appellees filed a Second Petition for Rehearing *En Banc*. The panel that determined the appeal and the active members of the Court have considered the request for second rehearing *en banc*.

IT IS HEREBY ORDERED that the second petition for rehearing *en banc* is denied as moot.

FOR THE COURT:
Catherine O'Hagan Wolfe, Clerk

APPENDIX D

06-4800-cv (L)
Kiobel v. Royal Dutch Petroleum

UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS

FOR THE SECOND CIRCUIT

August Term, 2008

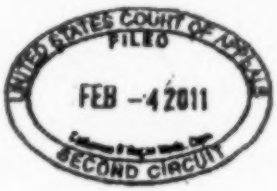
(Submitted on: October 15, 2010 Decided: February 4, 2011)

Docket Nos. 06-4800-cv, 06-4876-cv

- - - -

AND TRADING COMPANY PLC,
Defendants-Appellees-Cross-Appellants,

SHELL PETROLEUM DEVELOPMENT COMPANY OF NIGERIA, LTD.,
Defendant.



- - - -

G. Rafferty, on the brief), Cravath, Swaine & Moore LLP, New York, NY, for Defendants-Appellees-Cross-Appellants.

ORDER

A petition for panel rehearing having been made by Plaintiffs-Appellants-Cross-Appellees, the petition is hereby **DENIED.**

Chief Judge Jacobs concurs in a separate opinion.

Judge Cabranes concurs in a separate opinion.

Judge Leval dissents in a separate opinion.

DENNIS JACOBS, Chief Judge, concurring in the denial of panel rehearing:

I concur in the denial of panel rehearing, for the following reasons. Having subscribed to Judge Cabranes's sound and elegant opinion, I see no reason to revisit its argument. At the same time, I acknowledge that Judge Leval's opinion is worked out with a certain scholarly force, and has an academic constituency. By this concurring opinion, however, I subject Judge Leval's conclusion to some tests of reality.

A

Judge Leval's opinion argues in favor of corporate liability under the Alien Tort Statute ("ATS"), 28 U.S.C. § 1350, for violations of the norms of customary international law. It is *not* argued that this remedy is consistent with international practice, or even known to any country or court beyond our borders. Instead Judge Leval argues that "the law of nations . . . leav[es] it to each State to resolve questions of civil liability . . ." and that "international law leaves the manner of remedy to the independent determination of each State." Kiobel v. Royal Dutch Petroleum Co., 621 F.3d 111, 175, 176 (2d Cir. 2010) (Leval, J., concurring). Judge Leval's opinion thus rests on the idea that no account need be taken of *how* customary international law is enforced in our courts.

That proposition can be tested. The pirate is the enemy of all mankind and offends international norms that are universal among civilized countries; so the United States should have no trouble achieving extradition of a pirate. But if the remedy in this country entails capital punishment, one would soon see that other nations have a lively interest in the processes and remedies afforded under United States law, an interest apart from the bare classification of piracy as violative of a norm of customary international law. See, e.g., Soering v. United Kingdom, 161 Eur. Ct. H.R. 8 (ser. A) (1989) (refusing to extradite a German national from the United Kingdom to the United States on murder charges, citing the European Convention on Human Rights, on the ground that the "death row

phenomenon" is inhumane or degrading treatment); Agreement on Extradition Between the European Union and the United States of America art. 13, U.S.-Eur. Union, June 25, 2003, S. Treaty Doc. No. 109-14 ("Where the offence for which extradition is sought is punishable by death under the laws in the requesting State and not punishable by death under the laws in the requested State, the requested State may grant extradition on the condition that the death penalty shall not be imposed on the person sought, or if for procedural reasons such condition cannot be complied with by the requesting State, on condition that the death penalty if imposed shall not be carried out.").

B

"[C]ustomary international law is composed only of those rules that States universally abide by, or accede to, out of a sense of legal obligation and mutual concern." Flores v. S. Peru Copper Corp., 414 F.3d 233, 248 (2d Cir. 2003). The marked characteristic of the whole system is a commonality of interest aligned against the enemies of all mankind. The idea of corporate liability does not withstand scrutiny in that light.

All the cases of the class affected by this case involve transnational corporations, many of them foreign. Such foreign companies are creatures of other states. They are subject to corporate governance and government regulation at home. They are often engines of their national economies, sustaining employees, pensioners and creditors--and paying taxes. I cannot think that there is some consensus among nations that American courts and lawyers have the power to bring to court

transnational corporations of other countries, to inquire into their operations in third countries, to regulate them--and to beggar them by rendering their assets into compensatory damages, punitive damages, and (American) legal fees. Such proceedings have the natural tendency to provoke international rivalry, divisive interests, competition, and grievance--the very opposite of the universal consensus that sustains customary international law.

The imposition of liability on corporations, moreover, raises vexed questions. What employee actions can be imputed to the corporation? What about piercing the corporate veil? Can these judgments be discharged in bankruptcy, and, if so, in the bankruptcy courts of what country? Punitive damages is a peculiar feature of American law; can they be exacted? These issues bear on the life and death of corporations, and are of supreme consequence to the nations in which the defendant corporations were created, make their headquarters, and pay their taxes. Is it clear that the nations of the earth would be complacent about having these matters decided in U.S. courts?

The dominant view elsewhere is well expressed by former South African President Thabo Mbeki, who, prior to our decision in Khulumani v. Barclay Nat'l Bank Ltd., 504 F.3d 254 (2d Cir. 2007), said: "We consider it completely unacceptable that matters that are central to the future of our country should be adjudicated in foreign courts which bear no responsibility for the well-being of our country . . . ." President Thabo Mbeki, Statement by President Thabo Mbeki to the National Houses of Parliament and the Nation, on the Occasion of the Tabling of the

Report of the Truth and Reconciliation Commission (Apr. 15, 2003). Later, President Mbeki decried the Khulumani decision as a form of "judicial imperialism," President Thabo Mbeki, Response to National Assembly Question Paper (Nov. 8, 2007), because it "impl[ied] that U.S. courts are better placed to judge the pace and degree of South Africa's national reconciliation." Khulumani, 504 F.3d at 295 (Korman, J., dissenting) (internal quotation marks and citations omitted) .

By definition, no one would protect any enemy of all mankind, so it is telling that each and every country *does* protect and foster the companies that fuel its national economy and that project its economic power and interests under such regulation as each country deems sufficient. These policy considerations explain why no international consensus has arisen (or is likely to arise) supporting corporate liability. Is it plausible that customary international law supports proceedings that would harm other civilized nations and be opposed by them--or be tantamount to "judicial imperialism"?

C

In this Circuit, the underlying question of law is one of no big consequence. That is because of our opinion in Presbyterian Church of Sudan v. Talisman Energy, Inc., 582 F.3d 244 (2d Cir. 2009), which holds that aiding and abetting liability does not lie under the ATS unless the conduct is done with the positive *intention* of bringing about a violation of the Law of Nations. Id. at 259. So, unless a company has purposefully engaged in the business of genocide,

slavery, piracy, etc., there can be no corporate liability under that statute in this Circuit. The incremental number of cases actually foreclosed by the majority opinion in Kiobel approaches the vanishing point.

Judge Leval's opinion concurring in the judgment of the Court posits the idea that slavers and pirates will now rush into corporate transactions. Kiobel, 621 F.3d at 155-56 (Leval, J., concurring). But that is fanciful.[1] Examples of corporations in the atrocity business are few in history.[2] Maybe one day, pirate corporations will proliferate; if so, however, an international consensus may come to consider the principle of corporate liability.

The holding of this case matters nevertheless because, without it, plaintiffs would be able to plead around Talisman in a way that (notwithstanding Bell Atl. Corp. v. Twombly, 550 U.S. 544 (2007) and Ashcroft v. Iqbal, --- U.S. ---, 129 S. Ct. 1937 (2009)) would delay dismissal of ATS suits against

---

[1] I concede that the eponymous hero of Captain Blood, Warner Bros. (1935), played by Errol Flynn, did enter into profit-sharing with another pirate.

[2] I.G. Farbenindustrie Aktiengesellschaft would be one example from the 20th century (though the Nuremberg Tribunal did not indict). Earlier in the century, the human rights abuses in the rubber plantations of the Peruvian Amazon Company were exposed by Roger Casement's Putumayo Report. That would make, to my knowledge, two instances in the previous century, neither of which was the subject of ATS litigation; so I consider that the doctrinal principle is not of appreciable importance. (The Abir Congo Company, which ran the Belgian Congo for Leopold II, might be a 19th Century example, except that it was a kind of royal Subchapter S.)

corporations; and the invasive discovery that ensues could coerce settlements that have no relation to the prospect of success on the ultimate merits. American discovery in such cases uncovers corporate strategy and planning, diverts resources and executive time, provokes bad public relations or boycotts, threatens exposure of dubious trade practices, and risks trade secrets. I cannot think that other nations rely with confidence on the tender mercies of American courts and the American tort bar. These coercive pressures, combined with pressure to remove contingent reserves from the corporate balance sheet, can easily coerce the payment of tens of millions of dollars in settlement, even where a plaintiff's likelihood of success on the merits is zero. Courts should take care that they do not become instruments of abuse and extortion. If there is a threshold ground for dismissal--and *Kiobel* is it--it should be considered and used.

In short, this case has no great practical effect except for the considerable benefit of avoiding abuse of the courts to extort settlements. Judge Leval, *passim*, reads my words as giving absolution to moral monsters. For the record: even moral monsters are humans, and *I* would happily see them hanged.

* * *

The majority opinion demonstrates why ATS suits against corporations are foreclosed. It is a matter of great importance to say so, in order to promote international comity, to administer efficient handling of cases, and to avoid the use of our courts to extort settlements.

I therefore vote to deny panel rehearing.

LEVAL, *Circuit Judge*, dissenting from the denial of rehearing:

Addressing an issue not raised by the defendants in the district court, the majority opinion rules that the law of nations does not apply to the conduct of corporations (and other juridical entities) and that we therefore lack jurisdiction to hear this case brought against a corporation under the ATS.[1] Chief Judge Jacobs has filed a separate opinion concurring in the denial of rehearing, which sheds new light on the motives that underlie the majority's ruling. His observations call for comment.

Chief Judge Jacobs reveals an intense, multi-faceted policy agenda that underlies the majority's undertaking to exempt corporations from the law of nations. He observes that many of the suits under the ATS are brought against foreign transnational corporations, "often engines of their national economies." He finds it offensive for "American courts

---

[1] The majority resuscitate this forfeited issue by concluding that it raises a question of the court's subject matter jurisdiction. *Kiobel* v. *Royal Dutch Petroleum Co.*, 621 F.3d 111, 117-18, 124-25, 145, 149 (2d Cir. 2010). It is highly questionable, especially in view of the Supreme Court's recent decision in *Morrison* v. *National Australia Bank Ltd.*, 130 S. Ct. 2869, 2876-77 (2010), whether the applicability of the law of nations to corporate conduct raises a question of subject matter jurisdiction. The ATS gives the federal courts jurisdiction to hear suits alleging torts in violation of the law of nations. The plaintiffs have pleaded a tort in violation of the law of nations. The question whether a corporation is liable for the alleged conduct appears, under *Morrison*, to be a merits question, *id.*, properly adjudicated under Fed. R. Civ. P. 12(b)(6), rather than a question of the court's power to hear the case.

and lawyers . . . to inquire into their operations in third countries, to regulate them - and to beggar them by rendering their assets into compensatory damages, punitive damages, and (American) legal fees." He concludes such suits undermine comity among nations because they "provoke international rivalry, divisive interests, competition, and grievance - the very opposite of universal consensus that sustains customary international law." He characterizes the hearing of ATS suits in U.S. courts as "judicial imperialism," which "harm[s] other civilized nations." He deplores that "American discovery in such cases uncovers corporate strategy and planning, diverts resources and executive time . . . [and] threatens exposure of dubious trade practices." These outrages call for the exemption of juridical entities from the rules of the law of nations.[2]

---

[2] Judge Cabranes's opinion concurring in the denial of rehearing reassures us that none of the pro-corporate and anti-ATS concerns voiced in the Chief Judge's opinion in any way influenced the majority's discovery that the law of nations exempts corporations. It was dictated solely by fidelity to law and the absence of a universal norm of corporate liability. While this reassurance is comforting, it still fails to explain why, if the absence of a universal norm of customary international law to award civil compensatory damages against corporations compels the conclusion that corporations have no civil liability under international law, the identical absence of any practice, outside the United States, to award civil compensatory damages against natural persons does not compel the same conclusion. The majority's reasoning is internally self-contradictory and incompatible with the Supreme Court's decision in *Sosa*. *See Kiobel*, 621 F.3d at 174-77 (Leval, J.).

I do not contend by any means that *all* of Judge Jacobs's policy concerns are frivolous. If it were the proper role of a panel of the U.S. courts to make and implement the foreign policy of the United States, some of his concerns would call for serious attention and evaluation, and would require counterbalancing against concerns for the rights of victims of human rights abuses and the observance of a statute duly passed in the first session of the United States Congress. The more reasonable of his concerns, however, do not justify the majority's arbitrary and categorical solution - for several reasons. Exempting all juridical entities from observance of the humanitarian rules of the law of nations goes far beyond a reasonable solution. Much can be done about the problems created by ATS suits without giving juridical entities carte blanche to violate fundamental human rights. Furthermore, in seizing the initiative to make foreign and domestic policy by curtailing the law of nations, the majority has arrogated to itself a power that might appropriately be exercised by the Congress or by the Executive Branch, but does not properly belong to the courts. Finally, most of Judge Jacob's grievances are against the exercise of ATS jurisdiction generally and against the burdens our legal system places on defendants generally and have no bearing on whether tort liability falls on corporations as well as individuals.

1. Neither our judicial system, nor any other, is perfect. And in some respects, the virtues of a legal system are also its vices. To the extent a judicial system offers victims of abuse a reasonable opportunity for redress of wrongs inflicted on them,

to the same extent it subjects defendants to the expense and intrusion of discovery, to a risk of unmerited liability, and therefore to a pressure to settle claims even where they have not violated any law. In the context of ATS suits, Judge Jacobs finds that the burdens, risks, and pressures that they place on defendants justify the categorical exemption of all corporations, trusts, partnerships, and other juridical entities from the rules of the laws of nations. The problems Judge Jacobs identifies, however, arise in suits under U.S. law, as well as in those under international law. To avoid the problem by arbitrarily exonerating juridical entities is no more appropriate for suits invoking international law than for those invoking domestic law and no more justified for corporate defendants than for defendants who are natural persons.

2. The majority's remedy is substantial overkill. To the extent Judge Jacobs airs reasonable grievances, these can be ameliorated by less drastic measures, which do not leave juridical entities free to conduct businesses based on the abuse of human rights without exposure to civil liability. As for the potentially excessive expense and intrusion of discovery, our recent holding in *Talisman* (which limits liability for aiding and abetting violations of the law of nations to circumstances where the defendant affirmatively sought to advance the violation) provides significant protection; courts can dismiss at the outset cases in which the plaintiffs' pleadings fail to allege such purposive violation. *See* 582 F.3d at 259. Judge Jacobs says plaintiffs can irresponsibly plead around this obstacle. If they do, courts can initially limit discovery to that issue, and

be ready to grant summary judgment if the plaintiffs are unable, after reasonable targeted discovery, to produce evidence of purpose that would satisfy the standard. Courts can also guard against irresponsible overpleading by sanctions under Rule 11.

3. Judge Jacobs is not wrong in observing that defendants in jury trials in U.S. courts can be under pressure to settle - even where they have done nothing wrong - because of the great latitude we give juries, especially over damages for intangible, nonquantifiable injuries. Our court has ruled, however, that juries are not at liberty to award any sum without limit, for even the most serious of nonquantifiable injuries, and that courts should exercise care to supervise unreasonably inflated jury verdicts. *See, e.g., Consorti v. Armstrong World Indus., Inc.*, 72 F.3d 1003, 1009-12 (2d Cir. 1995)*, judgment vacated on other grounds by*, 518 U.S. 1031 (1996). By exercising the authority to control inflated verdicts, courts can and should protect against jury excesses. In any event, the problem of the risk of excessive jury verdicts putting unreasonable pressure on defendants to settle nonmeritorious claims applies no more to ATS suits against corporations than to ATS suits against natural persons, as well as to nearly every branch of domestic tort litigation.

4. According to Judge Jacobs, exempting corporations from liability under the law of nations has no serious adverse consequences because: (1) Corporations do not behave badly except in the rarest

of instances, amounting to one or two per century;[3] (2) natural persons who do behave badly do not adopt the corporate form; and (3) under our holding in *Talisman,* liability may be imposed only in cases of the most serious abuses.

I have no idea what is the basis of the Chief Judge's confidence that corporations do not behave badly, or that business enterprises based on the abuse of human rights do not utilize the business advantages provided by corporate and other juridical forms.[4] I do not share Judge Jacob's confidence that, if corporations other than I. G. Farben, the Peruvian Amazon Company, and the Abir Congo had violated human rights during the last two centuries, they would have seen to it that the world be informed of their abuses. While I do not purport to have any better information on the subject than the Chief Judge, it is my impression that those who conduct heinous and illegal businesses, such as slave trading, do not publicize that fact. Indeed, one of the many reasons why they might wish to conduct such

---

[3] He cites I.G. Farben, the Peruvian Amazon Company, and the Abir Congo Company. Because he considers these the only instances of corporate violations of law of nations in two centuries, Judge Jacobs believes my concern for the non-suiting of victims is "fanciful."

[4] Judge Jacobs tells us that he abhors moral monsters and would happily see them hanged. Whether moral monsters should be hanged is not what our dispute is about. The question is whether, when a child enslaved for prostitution eventually obtains her freedom and sues, she can recover the profits the business earned from the sale of her body. The majority's answer is an unhesitating No.

businesses behind the veil of a juridical entity is to secure greater anonymity.

Nor is secrecy the only reason why pirates, slave traders, and other commercial abusers of human rights might prefer to use juridical business forms. There are substantial additional reasons - the same reasons that lead lawful businesses to use such forms. The corporate, trust, and partnership forms are designed to provide numerous advantages and conveniences to investment and commerce. Slave trading, piracy, and mercenary warfare can be lucrative but expensive businesses. They require capital and therefore need to solicit investments. Investors in turn demand the protections afforded by such juridical forms of organization, including limitation of liability. We are told that pirates now operating in Somalia organize in the form of limited, profit-sharing partnerships so as to secure investments in their operations, *see Kiobel*, 621 F.3d 111, 156 n.10 (2d Cir. 2010), and may therefore already qualify for the benefits of the exemption provided by the majority. Furthermore, we learn in the press that more and more of the functions previously performed throughout the world by official military forces are now being outsourced to private contractors. A recent New York Times article reported that contractors comprise nearly 60% of the United States forces in Afghanistan, performing armed protective services among other functions. James Glanz, *Contractors Outnumber U.S. Troops in Afghanistan*, N.Y. Times, Sept. 1, 2009, http://www.nytimes.com/2009/09/02/world/asia/02contractors.html; *see also* Mark Mazzetti & Eric Schmitt, *Blackwater Founder Said to Back*

Mercenaries, N.Y. Times, Jan. 20, 2011, http://www.nytimes.com/2011/01/21/world/africa/21intel.html. I can see no reason justifying the Chief Judge's confidence that private military forces operated for profit do not and will not contract their services to despots and others for the conduct of dirty business.

Judge Jacobs further argues that the majority's ruling can have no more than trivial detrimental effect because, under our holding in *Talisman,* liability may be imposed for aiding and abetting only in the most serious cases - those in which the defendant acted with a *purpose* to violate the law of nations. In other words, the defendants who secure exoneration by the operation of the majority's rule are the ones who acted most heinously, such as slave traders, pirates, and mercenaries who contract to torture and carry out genocides. The remainder, whose assistance to the abuses of a government was merely incidental to a proper business purpose, are exonerated in any event without need to rely on the exemption of corporations. Because, in the Chief Judge's view, corporations do not behave badly, the cases "actually foreclosed by the majority opinion . . . approach[ ] the vanishing point."

To justify a rule that exempts certain defendants from liability on the ground that the rule protects only the very worst offenders is strange logic.

5. The Chief Judge's next point is that ATS cases represent "judicial imperialism" by United States judges, which affronts foreign nations. Where the defendant is a foreign person or where the conduct occurred in another nation, such suits are

more appropriately judged in the courts of a foreign nation.[5] This may well be a reasonable concern - at least where the courts of that nation can be expected to conduct a fair proceeding. In such cases, there are indeed reasonable arguments why U.S. courts should abstain in favor of foreign tribunals, which would substantially alleviate Judge Jacobs's concerns.

On the other hand, if the corporate defendant is indeed the "engine of [that nation's] economy," or if the particular nation whose courts would adjudicate sponsored the very atrocities that are the subject of the suit, it may in some circumstances be doubted whether the judges of that nation (many of whom serve at the pleasure of the executive) will afford the plaintiffs a fair proceeding. Judge Jacobs finds it entirely acceptable to consign adjudication of abuses that took place with the sponsorship and approval of the government that remains in power to the courts of that government. Such suits will be fair because "by definition, no one would protect an enemy of all mankind." The reasoning is not altogether convincing. But in any event, it fails to explain why the majority's solution is to exonerate all

---

[5] Assuming Judge Jacobs's is correct that such suits are more appropriately judged in the courts of the foreign nation, this is no way explains the majority's ruling that corporations are exempt from the rules of international law no matter where the suit is to be judged. Further, following Judge Jacobs's justification, the judgment of a U.S. court would be altogether appropriate when the defendant accused of violating international law is a U.S. corporation. Nevertheless, the majority's ruling immunizes U.S. corporations as well as foreign corporations.

corporations - even from the judgment of courts of nations with a greater stake in the litigation.

As for Judge Jacobs's reliance on his perception of the foreign policy of the United States, I think it inappropriate for United States courts to so justify far-reaching rulings that narrow the scope of the law of nations without any guidance from the departments of government that are charged with formulating the foreign policy of the United States. If the Department of State advised us that it is in the interest of the nation's foreign policy that corporations be exempted from liability in suits under the ATS, or that a particular suit be dismissed under *forum non conveniens* or in the interests of international comity, we courts should of course give great deference to such advice. And if Congress passed a statute exempting corporations from liability under ATS, that would establish binding law.

But there is no such statute, and my colleagues did not seek guidance from the Department of State, as courts conventionally do when concerned that a judgment might interfere with the executive branch's conduct of foreign policy. Whether the policy put into effect by this ruling serves the foreign policy of the United States is pure conjecture. The law of nations, in its objective to protect basic human rights, and the Alien Tort Statute, in its objective to enforce the law of nations, have been substantially weakened - in the service of the foreign policy of two judges.

Furthermore, to the extent that foreign policy concerns might counsel against adjudication in the U.S. courts of compliance by foreign actors with the law of nations, those concerns apply equally, or more

so, where the defendants are natural persons - such as officials of foreign governments accused of humanitarian abuses. *See, e.g., Filartiga v. Peña-Irala*, 630 F.2d 876, 878 (2d Cir. 1980). The majority's distinction between juridical persons and natural persons has no logical justification. Neither logic nor precedent justifies the proposition that those who earned profits by abusing human rights may be liable to victims if they are natural persons, but not if they are corporations.

6. Finally, Judge Jacobs purports to demolish my arguments by pointing to a treaty between the United States and the European Union which permits a signatory state to refuse to extradite a defendant who faces the death penalty in the requesting state. Judge Jacobs's belief that this rebuts my arguments depends on a misunderstanding of my arguments (or perhaps on simple non-sequitur).

As I explained in my opinion, quoting Professor Oscar Schachter, international law does not ordinarily dictate "the opportunities for private persons to seek redress in domestic courts for breaches of international law by States. There is no general requirement in international law that States provide such remedies. *By and large, international law leaves it to them to meet their obligations in such ways as the State determines.*" *Kiobel*, 621 F.3d at 172 (Leval, J.) (emphasis added) (quoting Oscar Schachter, *International Law in Theory and Practice* 240 (1991)). On that basis, Judge Jacobs concludes that my views (and Professor Schachter's) "rest[ ]on the idea that no account need be taken of how customary international law is

enforced in our courts." This position, he asserts, is contradicted by the fact that a nation which objects to the death sentence may refuse to extradite a pirate ifit objects to the requesting nation's criminal punishment.

Judge Jacobs reads into my words (and those of Professor Schachter) a message that isn't there. To say that international law generally does not specify the remedies for violations of its norms, leaving the question of remedy to the enforcing nation, does not imply that each nation has license to enforce the norms of international law in any way it wishes. If a nation chose, for example, to punish a violation of international law by inflicting another violation of international law - such as by torture - the punishment would of course be forbidden by the norms of international law. Furthermore, there are indeed, as Judge Jacobs points out, a variety of reasons that can justify a nation's refusal to comply with an extradition request.

None of this contradicts Professor Schachter's observation that the international law of human rights is not a complete, self-sufficient system of rules. The law of nations specifies a few norms of conduct, asserting a prohibition of a narrow range of heinous acts that command virtually world-wide disapproval, and in most instances leaves to individual nations how to enforce those prohibitions. On the question whether nations should impose *civil, compensatory* liability for violation of those norms it provides little guidance. And as for the majority's proposition that, while individuals may be held civilly liable to their victims, corporations are free to earn profits from the violation of human rights

without liability of any sort, nothing in the precedents or scholarship of the law of nations lends it any support whatsoever. Chief Judge Jacobs justifies the rule on the basis of his desire to protect large transnational corporations from the expenses of discovery and damage awards and from the "judicial imperialism" of United States judges discharging their responsibilities under an act of Congress. Regardless whether his concerns have validity, the proposition that juridical entities are exempt from the rules of international law became a rule of international law only by virtue of the majority's decision to make it so. Neither the law of nations nor the Alien Tort Statute furnishes any basis for leaving corporate and other juridical entities free to violate fundamental human rights without liability to victims.

JOSÉ A. CABRANES, *Circuit Judge,* concurring in the denial of panel rehearing:

The questions of policy raised by my colleagues in response to the motion for panel rehearing are plainly important. The ATS covers, by definition, some of the most disgusting conduct of which man is capable. It is unsurprising that concern for the consequences of its reach engenders passion in all corners. But fidelity to the law, not a "policy agenda," dictated the majority opinion. *Contra* Judge Leval's Opinion Dissenting from Denial of Panel Rehearing 1. The text and history of the Alien Tort Statute, under our precedent-and that of the Supreme Court-requires that "violations of the law of nations," 28 U.S.C. § 1350, be defined by reference to international norms that are "specific, universal, and obligatory." *Sosa v. Alvarez-Machain,* 542 U.S. 692, 732 (2004). That is, the scope of our subject matter jurisdiction under the ATS-who is liable for what- is determined by customary international law. Because corporate liability is not a discernible, much less universal, norm of customary international law, it cannot form the basis of a suit under the ATS. That

is the long and short of the matter. Should Congress, in the exercise of its legislative discretion, wish to alter the scope of jurisdiction under the ATS, the courts will be bound to follow its direction. But thegrave policy considerations which would surely underlie *that* decision, should not-and did not-drive our conclusion here.[1]

---

[1] Judge Leval seeks to continue to debate the logic and coherence of the majority opinion. *See* Judge Leval's Opinion Dissenting from Denial of Panel Rehearing 2 n.*. I rest with confidence that those who read the majority opinion will have no trouble understanding why customary international law recognizes individual, but not corporate, criminal liability-and why the ATS, which provides a civil remedy for violations of international law, therefore does not reach corporations.

APPENDIX E

UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS
FOR THE
SECOND CIRCUIT

At a Stated Term of the United States Court of Appeals for the Second Circuit, held at the Daniel Patrick Moynihan United States Courthouse, 500 Pearl Street, in the City of New York, on the 13th day of December, two thousand and ten.

Before: Dennis Jacobs,
Chief Judge,
Pierre N. Leval,
José A. Cabranes,
Circuit Judge.

Esther Kiobel, individually and on behalf of her late husband, Dr. Barinem Kiobel, Bishop Augustine Numene John-Miller, Charles Baridorn Wiwa, Israel Pyakene Nwidor, Kendricks Dorle Nwikpo, Anthony B. Kote-Witah, Victor B. Wifa, Dumle J. Kunenu, Benson Magnus Ikari, Legbara Tony Idigma, Pius Nwinee, Kpobari Tusima individually and on behalf of his late father, Clemente Tusima,

Plaintiffs-Appellants-Cross-Appellees,

v.

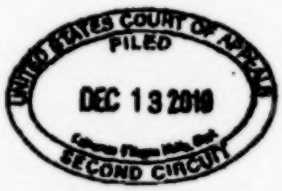
Royal Dutch Petroleum Co., Shell Transport

and Trading Company PLC,

Defendants-Appellees-Cross-Appellants,

Shell Petroleum Development Company of Nigeria, LTD.,

Defendant.



ORDER
Docket No. 06-4800-cv (L)
06-4876-cv (con)

IT IS HEREBY ORDERED that the joint motion of proposed *amici curiae* for reconsideration or reconsideration *en banc* of their motions for leave to file briefs of *amici curiae* in support of Appellants' petition for rehearing or rehearing *en banc* is DENIED.

FOR THE COURT,
Catherine O'Hagan Wolfe, Clerk

E-3

Joy Fallek, Administrative Attorney

UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS
FOR THE
SECOND CIRCUIT

At a Stated Term of the United States Court of Appeals for the Second Circuit, held at the Daniel Patrick Moynihan United States Courthouse, 500 Pearl Street, in the City of New York, on the 1st day of November, two thousand and ten.

Before: Dennis Jacobs,
Chief Judge.

Esther Kiobel, individually and on behalf of her late husband, Dr. Barinem Kiobel, Bishop Augustine Numene John-Miller, Charles Baridorn Wiwa, Israel Pyakene Nwidor, Kendricks Dorle Nwikpo, Anthony B. Kote-Witah, Victor B. Wifa, Dumle J. Kunenu, Benson Magnus Ikari, Legbara Tony Idigma, Pius Nwinee, Kpobari Tusima individually and on behalf of his late father, Clemente Tusima,

Plaintiffs-Appellants-Cross-Appellees,

v.

Royal Dutch Petroleum Co., Shell Transport and Trading Company PLC,

Defendants-Appellees-Cross-Appellants,

Shell Petroleum Development Company of Nigeria, LTD.,

Defendant.

ORDER
Docket No. 06-4800-cv

IT IS HEREBY ORDERED that the motion by *amici curiae* Public Good Law Center for permission to file a brief in support of Appellants-Cross-Appellees' petition for rehearing and for rehearing *en banc*; and the motion for *pro hac vice* admission of attorney Thomas Bennington, solely for the purpose of filing the brief, are DENIED.

FOR THE COURT,
Catherine O'Hagan Wolfe,
Clerk

E-6

Judy Pisnanont, Motions Staff Attorney

UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS
FOR THE
SECOND CIRCUIT

At a Stated Term of the United States Court of Appeals for the Second Circuit, held at the Daniel Patrick Moynihan United States Courthouse, 500 Pearl Street, in the City of New York, on the 1st day of November, two thousand and ten.

Before: Dennis Jacobs,
Chief Judge.

Esther Kiobel, individually and on behalf of her late husband, Dr. Barinem Kiobel, Bishop Augustine Numene John-Miller, Charles Baridorn Wiwa, Israel Pyakene Nwidor, Kendricks Dorle Nwikpo, Anthony B. Kote-Witah, Victor B. Wifa, Dumle J. Kunenu, Benson Magnus Ikari, Legbara Tony Idigma, Pius Nwinee, Kpobari Tusima individually and on behalf of his late father, Clemente Tusima,

Plaintiffs-Appellants-Cross-Appellees,

v.

Royal Dutch Petroleum Co., Shell Transport and Trading Company PLC,

Defendants-Appellees-Cross-Appellants,

Shell Petroleum Development Company of Nigeria, LTD.,

Defendant.

ORDER
Docket No. 06-4800-cv

IT IS HEREBY ORDERED that the motions by International Law Scholars, Professors of Federal Jurisdiction, Nuremberg Scholars, and Professors of Federal Jurisdiction and Legal History for leave to file *amicus* briefs in support of Appellants-Cross-Appellees' petition for rehearing *en banc* are DENIED.

FOR THE COURT,
Catherine O'Hagan Wolfe,
Clerk

E-9

Judy Pisnanont, Motions Staff Attorney

UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS
FOR THE
SECOND CIRCUIT

At a Stated Term of the United States Court of Appeals for the Second Circuit, held at the Daniel Patrick Moynihan United States Courthouse, 500 Pearl Street, in the City of New York, on the 29th day of October, two thousand and ten.

Before: Dennis Jacobs,
Chief Judge.

Esther Kioel, individually and on behalf of her late husband, Dr. Barinem Kiobel, Bishop Augustine Numene John-Miller, Charles Baridorn Wiwa, Israel Pyakene Nwidor, Kendricks Dorle Nwikpo, Anthony B. Kote-Witah, Victor B. Wifa, Dumle J. Kunenu, Benson Magnus Ikari, Legbara Tony Idigma, Pius Nwiness, Kpobari Tusima individually and on behalf of his late father, Clemente Tusima,

Plaintiffs-Appellants-Cross-Appellees,

v.

Royal Dutch Petroleum Co., Shell Transport and Trading Company PLC,

Defendants-Appellees-Cross-Appellants,

Shell Petroleum Development Company of Nigeria, LTD.,

Defendant.

ORDER
Docket No. 06-4800-cv (L)

IT IS HEREBY ORDERED that the motion by amicus curiae **Human Rights and Labor Organizations for permission to file a brief in support of Appellants-Cross-Appellees petition for rehearing *en banc* is DENIED.**

FOR THE COURT,
Catherine O'Hagan Wolfe, Clerk

Judy Pisnanont, Motions Staff Attorney

UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS
FOR THE
SECOND CIRCUIT

At a Stated Term of the United States Court of Appeals for the Second Circuit, held at the Daniel Patrick Moynihan United States Courthouse, 500 Pearl Street, in the City of New York, on the 29th day of October, two thousand and ten.

Before: Dennis Jacobs,
Chief Judge.

Esther Kioel, individually and on behalf of her late husband, Dr. Barinem Kiobel, Bishop Augustine Numene John-Miller, Charles Baridorn Wiwa, Israel Pyakene Nwidor, Kendricks Dorle Nwikpo, Anthony B. Kote-Witah, Victor B. Wifa, Dumle J. Kunenu, Benson Magnus Ikari, Legbara Tony Idigma, Pius Nwiness, Kpobari Tusima individually and on behalf of his late father, Clemente Tusima,

Plaintiffs-Appellants-Cross-Appellees,

v.

Royal Dutch Petroleum Co., Shell Transport and Trading Company PLC,

Defendants-Appellees-Cross-Appellants,

Shell Petroleum Development Company of Nigeria, LTD.,

Defendant.

ORDER
Docket No. 06-4800-cv (L)

IT IS HEREBY ORDERED that the motion by the Victims of International Terrorism for leave to file amicus curiae brief in support of Appellants-Cross-Appellees' petition for rehearing *en banc* is DENIED.

FOR THE COURT,
Catherine O'Hagan Wolfe, Clerk

Judy Pisnanont, Motions Staff Attorney